



Class E 731

Book C 51



MAJOR JOHN PITCAIRN

BY WHOSE ORDER THE OPENING VOLLEY OF THE AMERICAN
REVOLUTION WAS FIRED.

SPECIAL LIMITED EDITION,
WITH THE
MUSTER ROLLS
OF THE
PARTICIPATING AMERICAN
COMPANIES.

Number of copies printed: 160...

This one No. 96...

Frank Warren Coburn

THE BATTLE OF APRIL 19, 1775,
IN
LEXINGTON, CONCORD,
LINCOLN,
ARLINGTON, CAMBRIDGE,
SOMERVILLE AND CHARLESTOWN,
MASSACHUSETTS.

BY
FRANK WARREN COBURN.

LEXINGTON, MASS., U. S. A.,
PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR,
1912.

E 251
B 251

COPYRIGHT,
1912,
FRANK WARREN COBURN.

191772
13

c
c
c
c
c
c
c

F. L. COBURN & CO., PRINTERS, BOSTON, MASS., U. S. A.

DEDICATION.

TO MY SON :

CHARLES LYMAN COBURN,

A NATIVE OF LEXINGTON.

PREFACE.

There have been many histories of the Battle of Lexington and of the Battle of Concord, some of them excellent to the extent of that part of the contest to which they were devoted. From time to time gifted orators have gone to the one town or to the other, and eloquently portrayed the heroic deeds of men within that town on the opening day of the American Revolution. No fault should be found with any of those, designed as a healthy stimulus to local pride, and to foster sentiments of national patriotism.

But the student in American local history needs a more extensive view of the operations of that day. He needs to be better informed as to the various scenes of carnage that were waged along all of those nearly twenty miles of highway. Men were slain in Lexington, and in Concord; but there were many others slain in Lincoln, in Arlington, in Cambridge, and in Somerville. Nor should we forget the youngest martyr of the day, but fourteen years of age, who fell in Charlestown.

For the purpose, then, of presenting to such as may be interested, I have assembled here the most comprehensive account that has ever been

offered, and one that aims to be a history of the entire day. I have endeavored to make it not only complete and interesting, but just and reliable, recognizing fully the rights of my own ancestors to rebel, and also recognizing the rights of the mother country to prevent such rebellion — even by an appeal to arms. Since those days we have grown to be a mother country ourselves, and have had reason, on more than one occasion, to exercise that accepted right of parental control.

This narrative is based upon official reports, sworn statements, diaries, letters, and narratives of participants and witnesses; upon accounts of local historians and national orators; and, in a few cases, upon tradition, if such seemed authentic and trustworthy.

But I am sorry to say, that in more than one instance, I have found even the sworn statements at variance with each other. I am satisfied that the authors did not intend to mislead in any way, but simply tried to tell to others what appeared to them. Their mental excitement naturally added a little of that vivid coloring noticeable in most war narratives of a personal nature. My work has been to harmonize and simplify these, and to extract simply the truth.

In 1775 the greater part of the present town of Arlington was a part of Cambridge, and known

as the Menotomy Precinct. Later it was incorporated as a separate town and called West Cambridge. Later still its name was changed to Arlington. Somerville, in that year, was a part of Charlestown. What remained of Charlestown eventually became a part of Boston, though still retaining its ancient name. In writing of the events that happened within the boundaries of each, I shall speak of them as of Arlington, of Somerville, and of Charlestown.

I am glad to add that the bitterness and hatred, so much in evidence on that long-ago battle day, no longer exist between the children of the great British Nation.

FRANK WARREN COBURN.

Lexington Mass., April 19, 1912.

CONTENTS.

AUTHORITIES	xii
IN PARLIAMENT	1
THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS	5
BRITISH FORCES IN BOSTON	13
THE BRITISH START FOR LEXINGTON AND CONCORD	19
THE MESSENGERS OF ALARM	20
FLIGHT OF HANCOCK AND ADAMS	30
ALARMS IN OTHER PLACES	32
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH CAMBRIDGE	47
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH SOMERVILLE	48
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH CAMBRIDGE	50
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH ARLINGTON	51
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH LEXINGTON	57
THE OPENING BATTLE ON LEXINGTON COMMON	58
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH LINCOLN	72
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE INTO CON- CORD	73
BATTLE AT NORTH BRIDGE IN CONCORD	78
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT THROUGH CONCORD	95

LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT THROUGH LINCOLN	99
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT TO LEXINGTON VILLAGE	105
EARL PERCY MARCHES TO REINFORCE LIEUT.-COL. SMITH	114
PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH ARLINGTON	130
PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH CAMBRIDGE	145
PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH SOMERVILLE	150
PERCY'S ARRIVAL IN CHARLESTOWN .	154
AMERICANS KILLED, WOUNDED AND MISSING	157
BRITISH KILLED, WOUNDED, PRISONERS AND MISSING	159
DISTANCES MARCHED BY THE BRITISH SOLDIERS	161
ENGLISH FRIENDS AFTER THE BATTLE	162
INDEX	165

ILLUSTRATIONS.

MAJOR JOHN PITCAIRN . . . facing title

Copied from a rare miniature in the possession of the Lexington Historical Society, and published in this work by their permission.

THE DOOLITTLE PICTURES.

✓ PLATE I. THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON, APRIL 19TH, 1775 . . . facing page 58

✓ PLATE II. A VIEW OF THE TOWN OF CONCORD, facing page 73

✓ PLATE III. THE ENGAGEMENT AT THE NORTH BRIDGE IN CONCORD . facing page 78

PLATE IV. A VIEW OF THE SOUTH PART OF
LEXINGTON . . . facing page 122

The Amos Doolittle Pictures of Lexington and Concord, copper-plate engravings, size about 12 x 18 inches, and hand-colored, were originally published by James Lockwood in New Haven, December 13, 1775. The drawings were made by Mr. Earl, a portrait painter, and the engravings therefrom were by Amos Doolittle. Both were members of the Governor's Guard, and came on to Cambridge as volunteers under Benedict Arnold immediately after the battle of April 19th, and soon after commenced these early specimens of American art. The student of today prizes them, not for their artistic excellence, but for their faithfulness in depicting the scenery, buildings, and troops engaged.

In the *Book Buyer* for January, 1898, is an illustrated article on Early American Copperplate Engraving, by William Loring Andrews. I am indebted to him, and to the publishers, Charles Scribners' Sons, for permission to copy the Doolittle set for this work.

HUGH EARL PERCY . . . facing page 114

From a contemporary copperplate engraving published by John Fielding. London, 1785.

GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH, facing page 154

From a portrait in *Harper's Magazine*, October, 1883, and copied for publication in this work by permission of Harper & Brothers.

MAPS.

BOSTON AND VICINITY IN 1775-6, facing page 19

Copied from part of the map to illustrate the Siege of Boston in Marshall's *Life of Washington*, and dated 1806. I have made slight additions to indicate Smith's and Percy's movements.

LEXINGTON COMMON AND VICINITY, page 59

CONCORD VILLAGE AND VICINITY, page 79

BATTLE ROAD THROUGH CONCORD AND LIN-
COLN page 100

BATTLE ROAD THROUGH ARLINGTON AND CAM-
BRIDGE page 131

BATTLE ROAD THROUGH SOMERVILLE AND
CHARLESTOWN page 151

AUTHORITIES.

*Individuals, Societies, and Historical Works of Value to Me
in the Preparation of this Work.*

- Adams, Josiah. Address at Acton, July 21, 1835.
Adams, Josiah. Letter to Lemuel Shattuck, in *Vindication of the Claims of Capt. Isaac Davis*.
Allen. Joseph and Lucy Clark Allen, Memorial of, by their Children.
Almanack. George's Cambridge, or the Essex Calendar for 1776.
Almanack. Nathaniel Low, 1775.
Almanack. North American, 1775. By Samuel Stearns.
Almanack. North American, 1776. By Samuel Stearns.
Containing Rev. Wm. Gordon's Account of the Battle.
Austin, James T. Life of Elbridge Gerry.
Bacon, Edwin M. Historical Pilgrimages in New England.
Bancroft, George. History of the United States.
Barber, John Warner. Historical Collections of Massachusetts.
Barber, John W. History and Antiquities of New Haven.
Barrett, Capt. Amos. Concord and Lexington Battle, in *Journal and Letters of Rev. Henry True*.
Barry, William. History of Framingham.
Bartlett, George B. Concord Guide Book.
Bartlett, S. R. Concord Fight.
Bolton, Charles Knowles. Brookline, the History of a Favored Town.
Bolton, Charles Knowles. Letters of Hugh Earl Percy.
Bond, Henry, M.D. Genealogies of the Families of Watertown.
Boston. Celebration of the Centennial Anniversary of the Evacuation of, by the British Army.
Booth, E. C. Article in *Somerville Journal*, April, 1875.
Boutwell, George S. Oration at Acton, Oct. 29, 1851.
British Officer in Boston in 1775, in *Atlantic Monthly*, April, 1877.
Brooks, Charles, and James M. Usher. History of Medford.
Brown, Abram English. Beneath Old Roof Trees.
Brown, Abram English. History of Bedford.
Brown, Charles, of East Lexington.

- Cambridge of 1776. Edited for the Ladies' Centennial Committee, by A. G.
- Clarke, Jonas. Pastor of the Church in Lexington. Opening of the War of the Revolution. Appended to a Sermon Preached by Him, April 19, 1776.
- Cleaveland, Colonel, of the Artillery. Historical Record of the 52nd Regiment.
- Concord Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation, Sept. 12, 1885.
- Concord Fight, Souvenir of the 120th Anniversary of.
- Converse, Parker Lindall. Legends of Woburn.
- Curtis, George William. Oration on the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Fight at Concord.
- Cutter, Ben. and William R. History of Arlington.
- Dana, Richard H. Oration on the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Battle of Lexington.
- Dawson, Henry B. Battles of the United States.
- De Bernicre's Report of the Battle.
- Depositions of Eye-witnesses and Participants.
- Drake, Francis S. The Town of Roxbury.
- Drake, Samuel Adams. Historic Fields and Mansions of Middlesex.
- Drake, Samuel Adams. History of Middlesex County.
- Drake, Samuel Adams. Old Landmarks and Historical Personages of Boston.
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo. Historical Discourse, Concord, Sept. 12, 1835. Containing Diary of Rev. William Emerson (eye-witness), April 19, 1775.
- Everett, Edward. Oration at Concord, April 19, 1825.
- Everett, Edward. Address at Lexington, April 19 (20), 1835.
- Everett, Edward. Mount Vernon Papers.
- Farmer, John. Historical Memoir of Billerica.
- Frothingham, Richard. History of the Siege of Boston.
- Frothingham, Richard. Rise of the Republic of the United States.
- Gage, Gen. Thomas. Report of the Battle.
- Gettemy, Charles Ferris. True Story of Paul Revere's Ride, in the *New England Magazine*, April, 1902.
- Gordon, William, D.D. History of the United States.
- Goss, Elbridge Henry. Life of Col. Paul Revere.
- Graham, James. History of the United States.
- Great Britain, War Office of, for Gen. Gage's Report.
- Green, Samuel Abbott. Groton During the Revolution.
- Hale, Edward E., in Winsor's Memorial History of Boston.

- Hamlin, Rev. Cyrus. My Grandfather, Col. Francis Faulkner.
- Hanson, J. W. History of Danvers.
- Harper's Popular Cyclopaedia of U. S. History.
- Haven, Samuel F. Historical Address, Dedham, Sept. 21, 1836.
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel. Mosses From an Old Manse.
- Hazen, Rev. Henry A. History of Billerica.
- Heath, Major-General. Memoirs of. Written by Himself.
- Historical Records of the British Army. The Fourth or King's Own Regiment of Foot.
- Holland, Henry W. William Dawes and His Ride with Paul Revere.
- Houghton, H. M. Plans Locating Graves of British Soldiers.
- Hudson, Alfred Sereno. History of Sudbury.
- Hudson, Charles. History of Lexington.
- Hudson, Charles. History of Marlborough.
- Hudson, Frederic. Concord Fight in *Harper's New Monthly Magazine*, May, 1875.
- Hunnewell, James F. A Century of Town Life. A History of Charlestown.
- Hurd, D. Hamilton. History of Essex County.
- Hurd, D. Hamilton. History of Middlesex County.
- Jewett, C. F. & Co. History of Worcester County.
- King, Daniel P. Eulogy at the Funeral of Gen. Gideon Foster.
- Lannon, John. Lexington.
- Lexington, Handbook of its Points of Interest, 1891.
- Lexington, Historical Monuments and Tablets.
- Lexington Historical Society, Alonzo E. Locke, President, and various officers and attendants.
- Lexington Historical Society, Proceedings of. Vol. I., II., III., IV. Contributions by Edward P. Bliss; Francis H. Brown, M.D.; G. W. Brown; Albert W. Bryant; Elizabeth Clarke; Elizabeth W. Harrington; Herbert G. Locke; James P. Munroe; Elizabeth W. Parker; G. W. Sampson; A. Bradford Smith; Geo. O. Smith; and Rev. Carlton A. Staples.
- Lexington, History of the Fight at, From the Best Authorities.
- Lexington, Proceedings at the Centennial Celebration of the Battle of.
- Lewis, Alonzo. History of Lynn.
- Lincoln, William. History of Worcester.

- Lincoln, Mass. Celebration of the 150th Anniversary of Its Incorporation, April 23, 1904.
- Local Loiterings and Visits in the Vicinity of Boston. By a Looker-on.
- Lossing, Benson J. History of the United States.
- McGlenen, Edward W., Boston.
- McKenzie, Rev. Alexander. Address at Dedication of Monument Over Cambridge Killed.
- Mansfield, Rev. Isaac, Chaplain of Gen. Thomas's Regiment. Thanksgiving Sermon in Camp at Roxbury, Nov. 23, 1775.
- Marshall, John. Life of George Washington.
- Massachusetts Archives, at State House, Boston.
- Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, Vols. II., IV., V., XVIII., and Vol. IV., Second Series.
- Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, May, 1876.
- Military Journals of Two Private Soldiers, 1758, 1775. Lemuel Lyons, Samuel Haws.
- Muzzey, A. B. History of the Battle of Lexington.
- Muzzey, A. B. Reminiscences and Memorials of the Men of the Revolution.
- Narrative of the Excursion and Ravages of the King's Troops. Worcester, Printed by Isaiah Thomas, by Order of the Provincial Congress.
- New England Historic Genealogical Society.
- Osgood, Charles S. and H. M. Batchelder. Historical Sketch of Salem.
- Paige, Lucius R. History of Cambridge.
- Parker, Charles S. Town of Arlington, Past and Present.
- Parliamentary History of England. Published Under the Superintendence of T. C. Hansard, Vol. XVIII.
- Percy, Acting Brigadier-General, His Report of the Battle.
- Phinney, Elias. History of the Battle of Lexington.
- Provincial Congress of Massachusetts. Journals of Each.
- Rantoul, Robert, Jr. Oration at Concord, on the Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Events of April 19, 1775.
- Revere, Paul. His Account of the Ride to Lexington. Reprinted in the Life of Revere by Goss.
- Reynolds, Rev. Grindall. Concord Fight.
- Riply, Rev. Ezra. History of the Fight at Concord.
- Russell, Edward J., Dorchester.
- Samuels, E. A., and H. H. Kimball. Somerville, Past and Present.
- Sawtelle, Ithamar B. History of Townsend.

- Scull, G. D. Memoir and Letters of Capt. W. Glanville Evelyn, of the 4th Regiment (King's Own).
- Sewall, Samuel. History of Woburn.
- Shattuck, Lemuel. History of Concord, Bedford, Acton, Lincoln and Carlisle.
- Sidney, Margaret. Old Concord, Her Highways and Byways.
- Simonds, Eli. Article Containing his Statement about the Battle of Lexington, *Boston Globe*, July 17, 1895.
- Smith, Samuel A. West Cambridge on the Nineteenth of April, 1775. An Address.
- Smith, S. F., D.D. History of Newton.
- Somerville, Handbook of the Historic Festival, 1898.
- Staples, Rev. Carlton A.
- Stearns, Jonathan F., D.D. Historical Discourse, Bedford Sesqui-Centennial, Aug. 27, 1879.
- Stedman, C. History of the Origin, Progress and Termination of the American War.
- Stephens, Alexander. Memoirs of John Horne Tooke.
- Stone, Edwin M. History of Beverly.
- Sumner, William H. History of East Boston.
- Swan, Charles W. MSS. of Levi Harrington. Account of the Battle, given by him to his son, Bowen, March, 1846. (Eye-witness on Lexington Common, and then about fifteen years of age.)
- Tenney, Wallace Fay.
- Tolman, George. Concord Minute Man.
- Thornton, John Wingate. Pulpit of the American Revolution.
- United States Geological Survey, Maps of.
- Watson, John Lee. Paul Revere's Signal. The True Story of the Signal Lanterns.
- Webber, C. H. and W. S. Nevins. Old Naumkeag. Historical Sketch of Salem.
- Wellington, Caroline, Charles A., Cornelius, and Eliza.
- Wheildon, W. W. Chapter in the History of the Concord Fight. *Boston Sunday Herald*, April 19, 1885.
- Winsor, Justin. Memorial History of Boston.
- Worthington, Erastus. History of Dedham.
- Wyman, Thomas B. Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown.

THE BATTLE OF APRIL 19, 1775. IN PARLIAMENT.

The Treaty of Peace signed at Paris, Feb. 10, 1763, terminated the prolonged struggle between England and France, for supremacy in the New World. For seven long years it had lasted, and its cost had been treasure and blood. Justly proud were the British Colonies of the martial success of their mother country, a goodly part of which they had valorously won themselves.

During the war, and at its close, England had been generous in remitting to the Colonial Treasuries large sums in partial liquidation of the war expenses advanced by them; but subsequently it was esteemed wise, by a majority of her statesmen, to gradually replace such sums in the royal coffers, by a system of colonial taxation very similar to modern methods of raising war revenues. In the abstract this fact was not particularly disagreeable to the colonists, for the necessity was admitted, but the arbitrary method of levying those taxes was bitterly contested.

England's Parliament claimed the right to tax the distant Colonies even as it taxed the neighboring Boroughs, and as a commencement of its financial plan enacted a Stamp Act, so called, to take effect Nov. 1, 1765, similar in intent and working, to the modern revenue stamp of our Government. These stamps were to be purchased of the Crown's officers and affixed to

certain articles of merchandise and in denominations according to a schedule of taxable value.

The opposition to this Act was immediate, continuous, and bitter in the extreme, and the result was that it was repealed March 18, 1766.

The next move on the part of the Mother Country was the passage of a Military Act which provided for the partial subsistence of armed troops on the Colonies. Violent opposition to this was also immediate and general, but without avail. In Boston one result was a conflict between the troops and the inhabitants on March 5, 1770, and now referred to as the Boston Massacre.

In June, 1767, another Act was passed, taxing tea and other commodities, which was repealed April 12, 1770, on all articles except the tea. Large consignments were sent to America. Ships thus laden that arrived in New York were sent back with their full cargoes. At Charleston the tea was landed but remained unsold. At Boston, a party disguised as Indians threw it from the ship into the sea.* Parliament in consequence passed the Boston Port Bill, March 7, 1774, closing Boston as a commercial port, and removing the Custom House to Salem in another harbor a dozen miles or more northward up the coast.

This Act went into effect June 1, 1774, and was immediately felt by all classes, for all commerce ceased. Boston merchants became poor, and Boston poor became beggars. The hand of relief, however, was extended, even from beyond

* In a little cemetery at West Fairlee, Vt., is a memorial stone which reads "Wm. Cox, died July 27, 1838, Aged 88. He helped steep the tea in the Atlantic." His name seems to have been overlooked by historians, so I mention it here.

the sea. The City of London in its corporate capacity subscribed £30,000*. In America the assistance was liberal and speedy. George Washington headed a subscription paper with £50†.

These severe measures of Parliament, with their natural effect of ruin and starvation among the people of America, served to stimulate a feeling of insubordination, and hatred of the Mother Country, from which crystalized the First Continental Congress which assembled at Philadelphia, Sept. 5, 1774, soon followed by the First Provincial Congress of Massachusetts which met at Salem, Oct. 7, of the same year.

On the question of Colonial Government Great Britain and her American colonies were not divided by the Atlantic Ocean, for on the American side the Crown had its ardent supporters, while on the other side friends of the American cause were almost as numerous as were the oppressors. We have seen how the great City of London contributed liberally to the Bostonians, shut off from the world by the Port Bill, and on the floor of Parliament many gifted orators espoused the American cause.

With prophetic eloquence the Lord Mayor, Mr. Wilkes, exclaimed:

"This I know, a successful resistance is a revolution, not a rebellion . . . Who can tell, sir, whether in consequence of this day's violent and mad Address to his Majesty, the scabbard may not be thrown away by them as well as by us? . . . But I hope the just vengeance of the people will overtake the authors of these per-

* Lossing's History of the United States, page 226.

† Frothingham's Rise of the Republic, page 326.

nicious councils, and the loss of the first province of the empire be speedily followed by the loss of the heads of those ministers who advised these wicked and fatal measures."*

Lord Chatham in his motion to withdraw the troops from Boston, said:

"As an American I would recognize to England her supreme right of regulating commerce and navigation: as an Englishman by birth and principle I recognize to the Americans their supreme unalienable right in their property; a right in which they are justified in the defence of to the last extremity."†

The Corporation of the City of London passed a vote of thanks to Chatham, and to those who supported him for having offered to the House of Lords a plan to conciliate the differences with America.‡

When Lord North's unfriendly proposition for conciliating America was introduced, it naturally found an advocate in the loyal and courtly Gen. Burgoyne — courtly but courageous; loyal ever to his King but not blind to the merits of the claims of the Colonists. While modestly pledging his loyalty to the Crown, he could not refrain from adding:

"There is a charm in the very wanderings and dreams of liberty that disarms an Englishman's anger."**

In the debate on the bill for restraining the Trade and Commerce of the English Colonies, Lord Camden asked: —

* Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, cols. 238, 240.

† Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, col. 154.

‡ Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, col. 215.

** Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, col. 355.

"What are the 10,000 men you have just voted out to Boston? Merely to save General Gage from the disgrace and destruction of being sacked in his entrenchments. It is obvious, my Lords, that you cannot furnish armies or treasure, competent to the mighty purpose of subduing America. . . . It is impossible that this petty island can continue in dependence that mighty continent."*

Continuing, he drew a picture of American union and American courage, that in the end would prevail.

The Earl of Sandwich replied: —

"Suppose the colonists do abound in men, what does that signify? They are raw, undisciplined, cowardly men. I wish instead of 40 or 50,000 of these brave fellows, they would produce in the field at least 200,000, the more the better, the easier would be the conquest; if they did not run away, they would starve themselves into compliance with our measures."†

And the Bill was passed.

One has but to read the stirring debates of that memorable year in Parliament, over the Petitions for Redress of Grievances from America; over the Petitions for Reconciliation from the Merchants of Bristol and of London; over the Resolutions offered by its own members; and over the addresses to them by their King; — to realize that the great question of American rights had almost as many, and surely as eloquent advocates, there as here.

THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS.

As we have seen, the First Continental Con-

* Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, cols. 442, 443.

† Hansard's Parliamentary History, XVIII, col. 446.

gress assembled at Philadelphia, Sept. 5, 1774. They met in Carpenter's Hall. The First Provincial Congress of Massachusetts met at Salem, Oct. 7, following. John Hancock was chosen President. In its first set of Resolutions it announced: "the necessity of its most vigorous and immediate exertions for preserving the freedom and constitution," of the Province.

The Royal Governor, Gen. Thos. Gage, had issued his writs the first day of September, calling upon the inhabitants to return representatives to the Great and General Court to be convened at Salem on the fifth of October. In the meantime, becoming alarmed at the tumults and disorders — the extraordinary resolves passed by some of the Counties, the instructions given by Boston and some other towns to their representatives, and the general unhappy condition of the Province, he determined that the time was not auspicious for such a gathering, and accordingly issued a proclamation countermanding the call. However, ninety representatives met on that day, waited loyally for the Governor, and when he failed to appear, adjourned to the next day, Oct. 6, and met as a Convention, choosing John Hancock, Chairman. Not much in the way of business was accomplished on that day, and they adjourned again, until the next, Oct. 7th, when they met and declared themselves to be a Provincial Congress and chose John Hancock, Permanent Chairman.

Thus the First Provincial Congress was, strictly speaking a self-constituted body, with not even the sanction of a popular vote. Yet they felt secure in a popular support. They could not pass laws, but they could resolve, advise and recommend, and such acts were gen-

erally heeded by a majority of their fellow citizens.*

The military organization of the Province was equally without effective power, as they recognized no real commanding officer of higher rank than Colonel. It is true that the Congress had nominated three general officers, but their real powers to command were feeble. The minute men and militia were enrolled by thousands, but they were poorly equipped, without uniforms, and without discipline. They marched to Battle Road in company formation, but upon arrival or very soon after, manœuvred and fought as individuals simply.

The Second Provincial Congress, more nearly an elective body than the First, realized their own lack of authority over the people and particularly over the military branch of their constituents. They wrote to the Continental Congress at Philadelphia, under date of May 16, 1775, stating that they were compelled to raise an army; of their triumph at having one consisting of their own countrymen; but they admitted a lack of civil power to provide for, and control it. And they asked for advice from the greater congress which represented all the Colonies as to the taking up and exercising of the necessary powers of a civil government.†

Let us, then, as we go forward with this narrative, bear these facts in mind, that we may not in this very first day of a new nation's struggle

* See their "advice" to constables and to tax collectors Oct. 14, 1774, not to pay moneys collected by them to the royal treasurer of the province, Hon. Harrison Gray (*Journals of Each Provincial Congress*, page 19) and their "recommendation" to towns, Oct. 28, to direct their constables and tax collectors to pay such moneys to their appointee as Receiver General, Henry Gardner (*Journals of Each Provincial Congress*, page 38.)

† *Journals of Each Provincial Congress*, page 230.

for liberty expect too much from those who, indeed had the wisdom, had the strength, had the courage and the skill, but greatly lacked the first elements of a civil government or a military force — discipline and efficiency.

The First Provincial Congress next met in Concord, Oct. 11, 1774. Hancock was chosen President, an office higher than Permanent Chairman. Several following days were devoted to public business. From there they addressed a communication to Gen. Gage, wherein they expressed the apprehensions excited in their minds by the rigorous execution of the Port Bill; by the alteration of the Charter; by the administration of justice in the Colony; by the number of troops in the capital [Boston]; and particularly by the formidable and hostile preparations on Boston Neck. And they asked, rather pointedly, "whether an inattentive and unconcerned acquiescence in such alarming, and menacing measures would not evidence a state of insanity?" They entreated him to reduce the fortress at the entrance to Boston, and concluded by assuring his Excellency that they had not the least intention of doing any harm to his Majesty's troops.*

Four days later, Oct. 17, sitting at Cambridge, they received his reply. It was altogether lacking in satisfaction. He answered them as to the fortification on Boston Neck, that "unless annoyed," it would "annoy nobody." And the rest of his communication was equally unassuring.

Oct. 19, a committee was appointed to inquire into the then present state and operations

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., page 18.

of the British Army;* and on Oct. 20, another committee to report on what was necessary to be done for the safety and defence of the Province.†

Matters were crystallizing very fast, for on Oct. 24, a committee was appointed to consider and report on the most proper time for the Province to provide a stock of powder, ordnance and ordnance stores. That same afternoon, one of the members, Mr. Bliss, was ordered to wait upon the Committee to ascertain their reply. They quickly responded that their opinion was that "*now*" was the proper time to procure such a stock.‡ Another committee was at once appointed to take into consideration and determine the quantity and expense thereof.**

On the afternoon of the following day, Oct. 25, the schedule was presented to the Congress and one of its items called for 1000 barrels of powder, and the proposed expense was £10,737. Items were added by the Congress to increase the amount to £20,837. It was likewise ordered "that all the matters which shall come under consideration before this Congress be kept secret."††

Oct. 26, it was resolved that a Committee of Safety should be appointed, whose business it should be "most carefully and diligently to inspect and observe all and every such person and persons as shall at any time, attempt or enterprise the destruction, invasion, detriment or annoyance of this province." And they

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., page 22.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., page 23.

‡ Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., page 29.

** Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 29.

†† Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 30.

should have the power to alarm, muster and cause to be assembled with the utmost expedition and completely armed for the defence, such of the militia as they shall deem necessary for its defence.* And it was also resolved that as the security of the lives, liberties and properties of these inhabitants depend on their skill in the art military and in their being properly and effectively armed, it was therefore recommended that they immediately provide themselves therewith.†

On Oct. 27, Congress appointed a Committee of Safety consisting of nine members, three from Boston and six from the country, John Hancock, Chairman, and also a Commissary, or Committee of Supplies, consisting of five members.‡ At a subsequent meeting on the same day, Jedidiah Preble was elected to be chief in command and Artemas Ward, second.**

Oct. 27 a vote was passed recommending that the inhabitants perfect themselves in the military art.†† On that same day a committee was appointed to wait upon his excellency the governor to express their surprise at his active warlike preparations, and to announce that their constituents would not expect them to be guided by his advice.‡‡ But before the conclusion of this session another resolution was passed to the effect that the lives and liberties of the inhabitants depended upon their knowledge and skill in the military art.***

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 32.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 34.

‡ Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 35.

** Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 35.

†† Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 41.

‡‡ Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 45.

*** Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 48.

The First Provincial Congress was dissolved Dec. 10, 1774, every session of its deliberations having been devoted to the Civil Rights and Liberties of the People over which it had presided.

The Second Provincial Congress was convened in Concord Feb. 1, 1775. One of its earliest acts, Feb. 9, was to appoint Hon. Jedidiah Preble, Hon. Artemas Ward, Col. Seth Pomeroy, Col. John Thomas and Col. William Heath, general officers.* The same day, in an address to the Inhabitants of the Massachusetts Bay they said, "Though we deprecate a rupture with the Mother State, yet we must urge you to every preparation for your necessary defence."†

Nor were the Indians neglected in these strong appeals to the patriotism of the inhabitants of the Massachusetts Bay, for under date of April 1, 1775, an address was issued to Johoiakin Mothskin and the rest of the Indians of Stockbridge, expressing great pleasure that they were "willing to take up the hatchet," and announcing that Col. Paterson and Capt. Goodridge should present each that had enlisted a blanket and a ribbon. A committee was also appointed to address the chief of the Mohawks.‡

The Committee of Safety met for the first time at the house of Capt. Stedman, in Cambridge, Wednesday, Nov. 2, 1774, and organized, as we have stated, with John Hancock, Chairman. John Pigeon was chosen clerk. Their first vote after organization was a recommendation to the Committee of Supplies to procure as soon as may be, 335 barrels of pork, 700 barrels

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 90.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress, page 92.

‡ Journals of each Provincial Congress, pages 116, 117.

of flour, 20 tierces of rice, 300 bushels of peas, and that these be distributed in Worcester and Concord. On Nov. 8, following, in joint meeting with the Committee on Supplies, the latter was advised to procure all of the arms and ammunition possible from the neighboring provinces, and that they might with safety engage to pay for the same on arrival.

At subsequent meetings various military stores were liberally provided. With a unanimous vote on Feb. 21, 1775, by both committees in joint session, it was decided that the Committee of Supplies should purchase all kinds of military stores sufficient for an army of 15,000 men.* It did not then seem to them as if a peaceful solution of the estrangement were longer possible.

The last meeting of the Provincial Congress before the battle, was held in Concord, April 15, and when it adjourned it was until May 10. But considering "the great uncertainty of the present times," it was provided, however, that a call might issue for an earlier assembling. Only two days elapsed before apprehensions of immediate danger arose, which grew so intense, that Richard Devens on the 18th, issued a summons for immediate assembling at Concord. Although it was circulated with the greatest dispatch many of the members could not have learned of it before the marching of the British troops on that same night from Boston Common.

The meeting was finally assembled on April 22, and quickly adjourned to Watertown, evidently to be in closer touch with the thrilling events that had so dramatically opened.†

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress, pages 505, 509.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress, pages 146-7.

BRITISH FORCES IN BOSTON.

General Thomas Gage, Commander of the British forces in America, and successor of Thomas Hutchinson as Governor of Massachusetts Bay, landed in Boston, May 13, 1774. Inspired by a hope that his administration might soften the feeling of resentment against the Mother Country, by annulling some of its causes, his reception on the 17th was dignified and cordial. He was greeted with cheers by the multitude, the firing of salutes in his honor, and a lavish banquet in Faneuil Hall.* A few weeks before he had assured his king that the Americans "will be lions while we are lambs; but if we take the resolute part they will prove very weak."†

His military force then in Boston was less than 4,000 men,‡ and consisted of the Fourth or King's Own; Fifth; Tenth; Seventeenth; 3 Companies of the Eighteenth; Twenty-second; Twenty-third; Thirty-eighth; Forty-third; Forty-fourth; Forty-seventh; Fifty-second; Fifty-ninth; Sixty-third; Sixty-fourth; six or eight Companies of Artillery; and six or eight Companies of Marines, numbering 460, under Major Pitcairn.**

* Frothingham's Rise of the Republic of the U. S., page 330.

† Frothingham's Rise of the Republic of the U. S., page 318.

‡ Hale in Memorial History of Boston, III, 79.

** This list I make up from a document from among the Swett papers, and an article in the Atlantic Monthly, April, 1877, entitled A British Officer in Boston in 1775. The Swett MSS. is interesting as giving the distinctive uniforms as follows:

Fourth or King's Own, red faced with white; 5th, Lord Percy, red faced with blue; 10th, red faced with green; 17th, Light Dragoons, red faced with yellow; 22d, Gen. Gage, red faced with white; 23d, Gen. Howe, red faced with blue; 38th, Gen. Piget, red faced with yellow; 43rd, red faced with light buff; 44th, red faced with yellow; 52d, red faced with white; 59th, called the Pompadours, red faced with crimson; 63d, red faced with yellow; 64th, red faced with black; artillery, blue faced with red; Marines, red faced with white.

Some of these were encamped on the Common.

Major Gen. Heath is the authority for the statement that the Provincial Congress appointed a committee to make inquiry into the state of operation of the British Army in Boston, and on the 20th of March, they reported that there were about 2,850 men distributed as follows: Boston Common, about 1,700; Fort Hill, 400; Boston Neck, 340; in Barracks at the Castle, about 330; King Street, 80; that they were erecting works at Boston Neck on both sides of the way, well constructed and well executed. The works were in forwardness and mounted with ten brass and two iron cannon. The old fortification at the entrance of the town was replaced and rendered much stronger by the addition of timber and earth to the parapet, and ten pieces of iron cannon were mounted on the old platform. A block house had been brought from Governor's Island and was being erected on the south side of the Neck.*

But a short time was required to show that in every political question Gen. Gage was loyal to his king. Accordingly throughout the Province the press, the pulpit, the expression of opinion in public meetings, while professing loyalty to the king personally, were extremely bitter against his representative in command.

Conventions were held in the various Counties of the Province, the earliest one being in Berkshire County, July 6, 1774, followed by the one in Worcester County, Aug. 9. Resolutions were passed at each, professing loyalty to the king, but remonstrating strongly against Parliament. It was left for the Middlesex County

* Heath's Memoirs, written by himself. Boston, 1798. Page 11.

Convention, August 30, to pass resolutions that rang throughout the Province. While also professing loyalty to the King their final sentence was:

"No danger shall affright, no difficulties intimidate us; and if in support of our rights we are called to encounter even death, we are yet undaunted, sensible that he can never die too soon, who lays down his life in support of the laws and liberty of his country."

These resolutions were passed by a vote of 146 yeas against 4 nays.*

Although the town of Boston itself was the headquarters of Gen. Gage, and his soldiers were parading in its streets, and encamping on its Common, the patriots had by no means deserted it. There were several secret societies who made it their business to watch for and report hostile movements and plans. These were the "North End Caucus;" the "South End Caucus;" the "Middle District Caucus;" and the "Long Room Club;" all of which owed allegiance to the "Sons of Liberty," a body which acted in the capacity of a higher council and which kept itself in close communication with similar organizations outside of this Province. Members of these various bodies paraded the streets nightly, that any sudden or unusual movement of the army might be at once reported. Paul Revere belonged to one or more of these, and was active in patriotic work.

Nor was Gen. Gage idle in acquiring information about the Provincial Army being assembled, and the topographical features of the country around Boston. His troops were especially

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., page 114.

trained by marches, over the highways in the vicinity,* and his spies brought him maps and reports from the scenes of his possible future operations. The two that acted for him in this secret service were Capt. Brown of the 52nd regiment, and Ensign D'Bernicre of the 10th regiment. They were disguised in "brown clothes" with "reddish handkerchiefs" tied about their necks, and were accompanied by a servant. All three were well armed.

Gen. Gage's instructions to them, under date of Feb. 22, 1775, called for description of the roads, rivers, and hills; available places for encampments; whether or not the churches and church yards were advantageous spots to take post in and capable of being made defensible. They were also told that information would be useful in reference to the provisions, forage, etc., that could be obtained at the several places they should pass through.

Their first trip was to Worcester, in the latter part of February, and their next one to Concord, for which place they set out on March 20, passing through Roxbury, Brookline, and Weston, where they stopped at the Jones Tavern.

Then they proceeded through Sudbury, crossed over the South Bridge into Concord village, where they were entertained by a Mr. Bliss, a friend of the royal government.

Wherever they went their mission was known in spite of their disguises. They succeeded,

* Rev. Mr. Gordon, of Roxbury, wrote a very interesting account of the commencement of hostilities which was published in the North American Almanack for 1776. He speaks of one of their practice marches, on March 30, when about 100 men marched to Jamaica Plain, by way of Dorchester and back to Boston, about five miles. On this particular march the soldiers amused themselves by pushing over stone walls

however, in bringing back to Gen. Gage a very tolerable description of the country, and so fulfilled their mission. In Concord, especially, they located many of the provincial military stores, information particularly useful to the invading force on April 19th.

Having thus possessed himself of sufficient data, Gen. Gage then laid his plans for a midnight march to Lexington and Concord with the view, possibly, of capturing Hancock and Adams, who were known to be at the former place, and especially of destroying all the war-like supplies that had been gathered at Concord.

April 15, the grenadiers and light infantry had been relieved from duty, with the excuse that they were to learn a new exercise. That night, about twelve o'clock, boats belonging to the transports which had been hauled up for repairs were launched and moored under the sterns of the men-o-war.* The *Somerset* was anchored near the Charlestown Ferry.† These movements awakened the suspicions of Dr. Warren, who lost no time in notifying Hancock and Adams, then at Lexington. On the afternoon of April 18th, he learned from several sources that the British were about to move. A gunsmith named Jasper, learned as much from a British sergeant and lost no time in informing Col. Waters of the Committee of Safety, who in turn gave the news to Warren.‡ John Ballard, connected with the stable in Milk Street, overheard some one in the Province House remark that there would "be hell to pay tomorrow;" a remark so full of significance

* Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, page 56.

† Holland, pages 7, 8.

‡ Holland, page 9.

that he reported it to a friend of liberty in Ann Street, thought to have been William Dawes, who in turn reported it to Paul Revere.*

That night Gen. Gage despatched ten or more sergeants, partially disguised, along the highways in Cambridge and beyond, towards Concord. They were instructed to intercept any passers-by, and so prevent his intended movement from becoming known. A party of his officers dined at Wetherby's Tavern† in Menotomy (now Arlington), where also met that day the Committee of Safety and Committee of Supplies, some of whom, Mr. Gerry, Col. Orne and Col. Lee, remained to pass the night.‡

Solomon Brown of Lexington, a young man nineteen years old, was the first to report in that town the unusual occurrence of so many officers along the highways in the night, and it was surmised there that the capture of Hancock and Adams was intended. Brown was returning home from Boston when they passed him on the road. Somehow gaining the front again he rode rapidly into Lexington village and reported what he had seen. Sergeant Munroe and eight men were sent to guard the parsonage where the patriot statesmen were stopping, and Solomon Brown, Jonathan Loring, and Elijah Sanderson, all members of Captain Parker's Company of Minute Men, were despatched to watch the officers after they had passed through Lexington toward Concord. They followed them on horseback into Lincoln, about two

* Holland, page 9.

† Known also as the Black Horse Tavern.

‡ Frothingham, page 10.



BOSTON AND VICINITY, 1775-6.

- 1—x Lieut. Col. Smith's starting place.
 - 2—x His landing place in Cambridge.
 - 3, 3, 3. Earl Percy's route from Boston to Cambridge.
- Top of map is north.

and a half miles from Lexington village, where they were ambushed by the ones they were following, and taken prisoners. It was then about 10 o'clock in the evening of April 18th. They were detained until Revere was also captured at the same place a few hours later, early in the morning of the 19th.

THE BRITISH START FOR LEXINGTON AND CONCORD.

The grenadiers and light infantry under command of Lieut. Col. Francis Smith, of the 10th Regiment, augmented by a detachment of Marines under Major John Pitcairn, assembled at the foot of Boston Common, on the evening of April 18th, and at about half-past ten o'clock embarked for Lechmere Point, or, as it was often called at that time, Phip's Farm, in East Cambridge. They numbered about eight hundred men.*

The "Foot of the Common," was not far from the present corner of Boylston and Charles Streets, and just there was the shore line of the Back Bay, a large body of water opening out into the Charles River. Since then the Bay has been filled in and is now an attractive residential district bearing still its ancient aquatic name however.

The transportation was by means of the row boats connected with the British men-of-war and transports, and was thus necessarily slow, and undoubtedly required several trips. It seems probable that their course was westerly a little way, along the present Boylston Street,

* Frothingham's Siege of Boston.

then northerly along the present Arlington Street, into the Charles River and across to Lechmere Point, a distance of about a mile and a quarter.

They landed in the marshes nearly opposite the Court House on Second Street, for East Cambridge also was much smaller then than now. The water was too shallow to allow the heavily loaded boats to reach dry land, so the troops waded knee deep to the shore. There they were halted in a "dirty road," as one of the British officers present termed it,* and detained still longer, that each might receive a day's rations and thirty-six rounds of ammunition.

THE MESSENGERS OF ALARM.

The invading army safely across the Charles River was now really on its way, but with all its precautions for secrecy, its coming was even at that moment being heralded in every direction. The ever-vigilant Sons of Liberty had noticed the unusual movements of the troops after dark, and so informed Dr. Warren. He quickly summoned William Dawes and Paul Revere. Dawes arriving first was the first to start, and his route to Lexington was through Roxbury. So to him belongs the credit of being the first messenger out of Boston bearing the alarm of the British invasion. Paul Revere came soon after and was carried over the Charles River considerably farther down than the British soldiers were crossing, and landed in Charlestown. His route to Lexington was much shorter than the one through Roxbury.

* Diary of a British Officer in Boston in 1775.

Dr. Warren had arranged with these two men for this especial work, and so they were ready. Dawes had left home that afternoon, not even confiding to his wife his intention. Immediately after the embarkation he was ready and on his way. He managed to elude the guard at Boston Neck by passing out with some soldiers. His ride was then through Roxbury, Brookline, Brighton, over the Charles River there by bridge into Cambridge, at Harvard Square, and thence directly on to Lexington. So much longer was his route than Revere's, that he did not reach there until half an hour later than Revere did, and then found that Hancock and Adams had been alarmed. The work of William Dawes was efficient over the route he traveled. In Lexington, Revere waited for Dawes, and from there onwards toward Concord they traveled together. It is to be regretted that a more detailed account of the ride of William Dawes cannot be given. But momentary flashes of light reveal his course and his work. Revere left a narrative of his ride, and historians have fallen into the error of supposing him to be the only messenger with the warlike tidings. As we progress with this narrative we shall surmise that William Dawes and Paul Revere were but two out of many, for the exciting news radiated in every direction, and could only have been borne by riders equally as patriotic and fleet as those two.

The previous Sunday evening Paul Revere had been out to Lexington, for a conference with Hancock and Adams, and on his return that same night to Charlestown he had agreed with Col. Conant and some others to display

lanterns in the North Church steeple, if the troops should march; one lantern if they went by land, which meant out over Boston Neck, through Roxbury, Brookline, and Brighton, into Harvard Square, Cambridge; and two, if they crossed the Charles River in boats and landed at Lechmere Point in East Cambridge. This arrangement was made because it was surmised that no messenger would be allowed to leave Boston with the news while the troops were leaving.

When Revere left Warren his first duty was to call upon Capt. John Pulling, Jr.,* and arrange for the signal lanterns. Then he went to his home in North Square for his boots and surtout, and from there to where his boat was moored beneath a cob-wharf, near the present Craigie Bridge, in the north part of the town. Two friends accompanied him, Joshua Bentley and Thomas Richardson.†

Their point of starting was not far from the then Charlestown Ferry, the boats of which were drawn up nightly at nine o'clock. Out in the Charles River was anchored the *Somerset*, a British man-of-war. It was young flood, and the moon was rising.‡ Fearing that the noise of the oars in the oar-locks might alarm the sentry, Revere despatched one of his companions for something to muffle them with, who soon returned with a petticoat, yet warm from the body of a fair daughter of Liberty who was

* Boston Sunday Globe, Apr. 19, 1908. Article on Lanterns Hung in the Steeple.

† Goss, E. H., Life of Paul Revere.

‡ Full moon April 15. Moon rose on April 18, at 9.45 P. M. Low's Almanack for 1775.

glad to contribute to the cause.* Rowing out into the river and passing to the eastward of the *Somerset* they looked back and there shining from the tall steeple of Christ Church, the Old North, were two signal lanterns.

Far up into the valleys of the Mystic and the Charles, those twinkling rays gleamed, and their meaning picked up wherever it fell, was carried still farther to the remoter hamlets and villages beyond the hills.

When Capt. Pulling left Paul Revere he proceeded at once to the home of the sexton of Christ Church, Robert Newman, who lived on Salem St., opposite Bennett St. Pulling was vestryman of the church and when he demanded the keys of Newman they were handed to him without question. Pulling proceeded to the church, climbed the belfry stairs, hung two lighted lanterns out of the highest little window, forty-two feet above the sidewalk,† descended and made his exit through a window, and so escaped unnoticed.

These lanterns were seen by all who looked, and quickly British soliders sought out the sexton and placed him under arrest. His denial of any knowledge as to who displayed the lanterns was believed, and he was released. Pulling, disguised as a sailor, escaped from Boston in a fishing vessel, landed in Nantucket, and did not return until after the siege.‡

* She was an ancestor of John R. Adan, and lived in the Ochterlong-Adan house at the corner of North and North Centre Streets. Goss, Life of Paul Revere.

† Goss, Life of Paul Revere.

‡ Capt. John Pulling, Jr., was son of John and Martha Pulling. Born in Boston, Feb. 18, 1737. Resided on corner of Ann and Cross Streets in 1775. Died in 1787. Goss, Life of Paul Revere.

Revere and his two companions reached the Charlestown shore in safety. Their landing place was near the old battery at Gage's Wharf, not far from No. 85 of the present Water St., near City Square. They were met by Col. Conant and several others, who reported that the lanterns had been seen and interpreted. While Revere was waiting for his horse, which was furnished by Deacon Larkin, Richard Devens, one of the Committee of Safety, came and told Revere that as he came down the road from Lexington after sundown that evening, he met ten British officers, all well mounted and armed, going up the road.

It was about 11 o'clock when Revere started from the Charlestown shore on his mission to alarm. He had intended to proceed over Charlestown Neck, through Somerville to Cambridge and thence to Lexington. Just such a ride as his had been anticipated, for he had gone but a short distance along the Cambridge road beyond Charlestown Neck, when he perceived two mounted British officers halted under the shadows of a tree in a narrow part of the road.* Near by was the gibbet where Mark, the negro slave, executed in 1755 for poisoning his master, hung in chains for about fifteen years.

Revere wheeled his horse and made his escape, retreating along the road to the Neck, then turning into the Mystic road, which runs over Winter Hill into Medford.† There he awakened the Captain of the Minute Men,

* In Somerville on Washington Street, near Crescent Street.

† Now Broadway and Main Street, in Somerville, and Main Street in Medford.

Isaac Hall, and alarmed almost if not every house on the way to Lexington. His road was through West Medford to Arlington Centre, there turning at the Cooper Tavern north-westerly towards Lexington. He reached the parsonage in Lexington at midnight, which then stood on the westerly side of the Bedford Road about a quarter of a mile beyond the Common.* Within were sleeping John Hancock and Samuel Adams. Keeping guard outside were eight men under Sergeant William Munroe, who cautioned Revere not to make too much noise, lest he should awaken the family, who had just retired.

"Noise," exclaimed Revere, "You'll have noise enough before long. The regulars are coming out."

But he had already alarmed the inmates, for the window was raised, and the parson, Mr. Clarke, inquired who was there. Revere, without answering the question, said he wished to see Mr. Hancock.

"Come in, Revere," exclaimed Hancock, who also had been awakened, "we are not afraid of you."

Half an hour later Dawes rode up from his longer ride from Boston.* They partook of refreshments and together set out for Concord. Not far beyond Lexington Common they were overtaken by a young man, Dr. Samuel Prescott, whose home was in Concord. That evening he had been visiting the young lady to whom he was engaged to be married, Miss

* Bedford Road is now called Hancock Street and a newer road to Bedford is called Bedford Street. The old parsonage is still standing, though moved from its original location to a few rods across the street.

† Revere's ride was $12\frac{3}{8}$ miles and Dawes's ride was $16\frac{1}{8}$ miles.

Mulliken of Lexington. Revere spoke of the ten officers that Devens had met, and of the probability that they would attempt to stop them before they should reach Concord. It was planned to alarm every house on the way. Dr. Prescott volunteered to remain with the two riders, as his acquaintance with the people along the road might be needed to vouch for the genuineness of the message.

His company was accepted and very welcome. They rode along, alarming each household, a little over two and a half miles from Lexington Common. Dawes and Prescott had stopped at a house to arouse the inmates, and Revere was about a hundred rods ahead, when he saw two men in the highway. He called loudly for Dawes and Prescott to come up, thinking to capture them, but just then two more appeared, coming through the bars from a pasture on the right, or northerly side of the road, where they had been standing in the shadow of a tree. They proved to be officers of the British Army. Dawes wheeled his horse back towards Lexington and escaped. Prescott and Revere attempted to ride towards Concord, but were intercepted and ordered to move through the bars into the pasture or have their brains blown out. They preferred to do as ordered, but when a little way inside, Prescott said to Revere, "put on," and immediately jumped his horse over the stone wall at his left and disappeared down the farm road leading into a ravine where rise the headwaters of the Shawsheen River. He knew the location well, and easily followed the road through the thicket until it comes out on the Concord road again, a half mile or so beyond.

Revere, not so well acquainted with the location, headed towards the dense woods on the lower edge of the pasture, thinking to dismount within their shadows and escape on foot. Six more British officers were in hiding there, and they easily seized his horse's bridle and with pistols levelled at his breast ordered him to dismount.

And so there in Lincoln, about two and one-half miles beyond Lexington, ended the midnight rides of William Dawes and Paul Revere. Prescott had gone on to continue the alarm, Dawes had retreated towards Lexington, and Revere was a prisoner. While the latter was being secured, three or four of the officers started up the road in pursuit of Dawes, who galloped his horse furiously up to a farm house, where he reined in so suddenly that he was thrown to the ground. With great presence of mind he shouted loudly for assistance, exclaiming: —

"Hallo, my boys. I've got two of 'em."

The British in pursuit supposing they were ambushed in turn, retreated and made good their escape. Dawes rose from the ground and found himself quite alone, for the house, which might have contained a force of American minute men, was empty and deserted. He mounted his horse and rode leisurely away.*

But Revere was not the only prisoner captured by the British officers in Lincoln. Solo-

* Unfortunately no poet has ever thought the ride of William Dawes a sufficiently thrilling one for a place in poetic literature. When he left the farm house he rode into obscurity. For the incidents in Lincoln that he took part in, I am indebted to his granddaughter, Mrs. Mehitable May Goddard, as narrated in Henry W. Holland's book, *William Dawes and his Ride With Paul Revere*.

mon Brown, Jonathan Loring, and Elijah Sanderson, all of Lexington, had been passing along at that place about ten o'clock, the previous evening (for it is now after midnight, April 19th), and were detained and being held as prisoners when Revere was added. A one-handed peddler, Allen by name, was also a prisoner, having been captured after Brown and his two companions. For some reason he was not long delayed, but released, and went his way.

Revere was ordered to dismount and one of the six proceeded to examine him, asking his name; if he was an express; and what time he left Boston. He answered each question truthfully, and added that the troops in passing the river had got aground; that he had alarmed the country on the way up; and that 500 Americans would soon be present. This was rather disturbing news for his captors, and the one who had acted as spokesman rode to the four who had first halted the messengers. After a short conference the five returned on a gallop, and one of them, whom Revere afterwards found to be Major Mitchell of the Fifth Regiment, clapped a pistol to his head, and, calling him by name, said he should ask him some questions, and if they were not answered truthfully, he should blow his brains out. Revere answered the many questions, some of them new ones and some the same as he had already answered. He was then directed to mount, and the whole party proceeded towards Lexington. After riding about a mile Major Mitchell instructed the officer leading Revere's horse to turn him over to the Sergeant who was instructed to

blow the prisoner's brains out, if he attempted to escape, or if any insults were offered to his captors on the way.

When within half a mile of Lexington meeting-house, on the Common, they heard a gun fired, and Major Mitchell, beginning to feel alarmed, asked Revere its cause, who told him it was an alarm. The other prisoners were then ordered to dismount, one of the officers cut the bridles of their horses and drove them away. Revere asked to be discharged, also, but his request was not heeded.

Coming a little nearer to the meeting-house, within sight of it, in fact, they heard a volley of gun shots, whereupon Major Mitchell called a halt, and questioned Revere again, as to the distance to Cambridge, and if there were two roads going there, etc. He then ordered him to dismount and exchange horses with the Sergeant, who cut away bridle and saddle from his own, which was a small one and well nigh exhausted, before completing the exchange.*

The officers then hastily disappeared down the road towards Lexington meeting-house, and Revere made his way, probably afoot, across the old cemetery and the adjacent pasture near Lexington Common, to the parsonage on Bedford Road, where he had left Hancock and Adams a few hours earlier.

The entire distance that Revere rode, from the Charlestown shore to the spot in Lincoln where he was captured, and back to Lexington

* Tradition says that Deacon Larkin's horse died from the effects of the strenuous ride of Revere, but it is probable that his second rider may have been equally or more of a contributory cause, as Revere's ride was not long and fast enough to kill a horse in sound condition.

Common, was between 18 and 19 miles, and the elapsed time nearly four hours.

FLIGHT OF HANCOCK AND ADAMS.

The narration of Revere's adventures was eagerly listened to by the patriots assembled at the parsonage. Hancock and Adams were urged to flee by their friends. Hancock was loth to do so, but Adams persuaded him that their duties were executive rather than military, so they prepared for a hasty retreat. Their flight commenced in a chaise driven by Jonas Clarke, son of the minister.* Mr. Lowell, Hancock's secretary, and Paul Revere, accompanied them for two miles into Burlington, where they stopped, first at the house of Mr. Reed for a little time, and then continued farther on to the home of Madame Jones, widow of Rev. Thomas Jones and of Rev. Mr. Marrett. Then they sent back to the parsonage for Hancock's betrothed, Dorothy Quincy, his aunt, Mrs. Hancock, and lastly, a "fine salmon," which had been presented to them for dinner, and naturally forgotten as they started on their flight. All of these arrived in due time, and then Revere and Lowell returned to Lexington Common, with the intention of rescuing a trunk and its contents which belonged to Hancock, and which he had left at the Buckman Tavern.

The fugitives were about to sit down to the salmon dinner when a Lexington farmer, in great excitement, rushed in exclaiming, that the British were coming, and that his wife was even

* Holland.

then in "eternity." The salmon dinner was abandoned, and the flight continued under the guidance of Mr. Marrett, to Amos Wyman's, where they finally sat down to a dinner, not of salmon, but of cold salt pork and potatoes served on a wooden tray. The last stopping place was just over the boundary line of Woburn into Billerica, easterly from the present Lowell Turnpike, and northerly from the Lexington parsonage about four miles.

Samuel Adams had left behind him somewhere on the road his immortal saying:—

"What a glorious morning for America is this."*

Revere and Lowell reached Buckman Tavern, and there learned from a man who had just come up the road that the troops were within two miles. They proceeded to a chamber for the trunk, which they secured, and looking out of the window towards Boston, saw the King's soldiers but a little way off. They quickly made their exit from the Tavern, passed along the Common through Captain Parker's Company, or rather a small part of it, and heard his words:—

"Let the troops pass by and don't molest them without they begin first."†

* It has sometimes been written that Hancock and Adams first went to a little wooded hill southeasterly from the parsonage overlooking Lexington Common, and perhaps half a mile away, and where they remained concealed until after the British had passed, and that Adams, looking down upon that first scene of bloodshed expressed himself as above quoted. But I cannot reconcile that statement with Revere's own version of the flight wherein he speaks of going with them two miles and then returning for Hancock's trunk at the Buckman Tavern, and which he succeeded in getting just before the British arrived there at five o'clock. Thus Adams could not have witnessed the opening scene on Lexington Common.

† Revere's Narrative. Otherwise quoted as "Don't fire unless fired upon, but if they want war, let it begin here." Lexington Hist. Soc. I, 46.

When a little farther along, "*not half gun shot off*," as Revere expresses it, he heard a single gun, turned and saw the smoke of it rising just in front of the troops, heard them give a great shout, saw them run a few paces, heard irregular firing as of an advance guard, and then firing by platoons.

The American Revolution had indeed commenced.

ALARMS IN OTHER PLACES.

It must not be imagined that information of the night march of the troops was known only along the highway to their destination in Concord. There were fleet messengers in every direction, through the Counties of Middlesex and Essex and Norfolk. Those lanterns in the North Church steeple meant as much to many others as to those on the Charlestown shore. But few details of their rides have been left to us. Yet everywhere the hoof-beats, the shadowy form of the horseman — his cry of alarm, the drums — the bells — the guns — the assembling of the minute men, — their hurried march towards that one long and thin highway from Boston to Concord; some of these are known, and can be written of, as a part of the record of that day.

Northerly along the coast the alarm went. At Lynn, ten miles away, the inhabitants were awakened in the early morn of the 19th, by the information that 800 British soldiers had left Boston in the night and were proceeding towards Concord. Many immediately set out for the scene of the invasion, singly and in little

bands, without waiting to march in company file.*

At Woburn, ten miles from Boston, a man rode up to the house of Mr. Douglass, about an hour before sunrise — and knocked loudly at the door, saying:

“There is an alarm — the British are coming out; and if there is any soldier in the house he must turn out and repair to Lexington as soon as possible.”†

Such is the sworn statement of Robert Douglass, who lived in Portland, Maine, but who was then staying at his father's home in Woburn. He arose and started for Lexington, four miles away, with Sylvanus Wood. And Douglass, upon arrival, paraded with Capt. Parker's Company. Col. Loammi Baldwin resided in Woburn, and entered in his diary some of his experiences of the day. Under date of April 19, he says that in the morning a little before the break of day, they were alarmed by Mr. Stedman's express from Cambridge. With others he hurried to Lexington, but could not reach the Common in time to participate in the opening struggle. They saw the stains of blood on the ground, hurried on to Lincoln, and at Tanner's Brook commenced to harass the British on their return.‡

In Reading, twelve miles from Boston, alarm guns were fired, just at sunrise. Edmund Foster in a letter to Col. Daniel Shattuck, of Concord, dated March 10, 1825, speaks at length of his personal experiences. Following the guns came

* Lewis and Newhall's History of Lynn, page 338.

† Deposition of Robert Douglass.

‡ Beneath Old Roof Trees. A. E. Brown.

a post, bringing the information that the Regulars had gone to Concord.

In Danvers, sixteen miles away, news of the British advance was given at about 9 o'clock, and was communicated to the citizens by bells and drums, who responded by thronging to the rendezvous near the Old South Church at the bend of the Boston Road. Women were there, not with entreaty, but to fasten on the belt, and gird on the sword.*

At Andover, twenty-five miles away, the alarm was given at about sunrise, and minute-men were ready to march for Concord at about 10 o'clock. On their way through Tewksbury they learned that eight Americans had been killed at Lexington; and at Billerica, that the British were killing Americans at Concord. Reaching Bedford they learned more definitely that two Americans had been killed at Concord, and that the enemy was falling back.†

Lexington lies in a northwesterly direction from Boston, at a distance of about eleven miles. At that time it was the abiding place of John Hancock and Samuel Adams who were stopping at the parsonage of Rev. Jonas Clarke. It was then supposed that one of the objects of Gen. Gage was to effect their capture, and that his other object was the destruction of military stores at Concord. Possibly the first intimation that Lexington had of the proposed hostile visit of Gage's troops was communicated by a young man, Solomon Brown, who had been to Boston, on market business, and on his return

* Hansen's History of Beverly, page 88; Hurd's Middlesex County, II, page 1010.

† Journal of Thomas Boynton of Capt. Ames's Company, and Hurd's History of Essex County, II., page 1572.

had passed a patrol of British officers. There were ten of them, it was late in the afternoon, or early evening of April 18, and they were riding away from Boston towards Lexington, which seemed out of harmony with their ordinary way of riding back to Boston at night. Mr. Brown kept somewhat near them along the road for awhile, that he might the better determine their intentions, allowing them to pass and repass him several times. Having at last satisfied himself that their mission meant more than a pleasure sortie into the country, he gained the lead once more, and when out of their sight rode rapidly to Lexington and reported his observations to Orderly Sergeant William Munroe, proprietor of Munroe's Tavern.*

These ten officers riding in advance must have known that actual hostilities were at hand, for they not only detained travelers on the highway, but deliberately insulted a large number of the inhabitants along the road. Three or four of them, at least, went far beyond the behavior of military men in time of peace, for as they rode into Lexington, they stopped at the house of

* In an article on the Munroe Tavern in the Proceedings of the Lexington Hist. Soc., III., 146, Albert W. Bryant recites a tradition that the information of ten British officers riding up the road was given to Sergeant Munroe, who gave the first general alarm that assembled Captain Parker's Company. A messenger later was sent down the road on a scouting trip for the British, but who did not return. A second was sent who did not return. A third was sent who also did not return. A fourth was despatched who did return with the news that the British Army was really marching on Lexington, and that the previous messengers who had been sent down the road had met and passed two or more British soldiers riding in advance of the main body, who then closed in on them as prisoners. The horse of the fourth messenger had become frightened at the two advancing Britons and turned back in spite of his rider, who caught a glimpse of the British front ranks on the march. [This last messenger was Captain Thaddeus Bowman, F. W. C.]

Matthew Mead, entered and helped themselves to the prepared family supper of brown bread and baked beans. Mrs. Mead and her daughter, Rhoda, were within, and Mr. Mead and two sons were absent. This Lexington home was at the corner of Massachusetts Avenue and Woburn Street, where the Russell House now stands.*

Quickly following Solomon Brown's message came a written one, directed to John Hancock, sent by Elbridge Gerry, one of the Committee of Supplies, then sitting at the Black Horse Tavern in Menotomy. It was practically to the same effect, "that eight or nine officers of the King's troops were seen, just before night, passing the road towards Lexington, in a musing, contemplative posture; and it was supposed they were out upon some evil design."†

Hancock at once replied to Gerry that it was said the officers had gone to Concord, and that he would send word thither.‡

But naturally it was surmised that the capture of Hancock and Adams was intended, so a guard of eight men, under Sergeant William Munroe, was stationed around the home of Rev. Jonas Clarke. About forty of the members of Captain Parker's Company gathered at the Buckman Tavern after the mounted officers passed through Lexington,** and it was deemed best that scouts should be sent out to follow them. Accordingly Solomon Brown, Jonathan Loring, and Elijah Sanderson volunteered to act, — and they started about 9 o'clock in the

* Our Grandmothers of 1775, by Miss Elizabeth W. Harrington in *Lex. Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, I, 51.

† Rev. Jonas Clarke's Narrative.

‡ Life of Elbridge Gerry, by James T. Austin, page 67.

** Dep. of Joseph Underwood.

evening.* As we have previously written, they were ambushed and captured at about 10 o'clock on the road towards Concord, in the town of Lincoln, by the same ones they had set out to follow.

Soon after the arrival of Paul Revere between 12 and 1 o'clock in the morning of April 19, with the intelligence of the starting of the King's troops, Captain Parker assembled his company on the Common. The roll was called and they were instructed to load with powder and ball. One of the messengers who had been sent towards Boston, returned and reported that he could not discover any troops on the way out, which raised some doubts as to their coming. It was between 1 and 2 o'clock when they were dismissed with instructions, however, to remain in the immediate neighborhood, for quick response to the call of the drum. Many of them adjourned to Buckman's Tavern, and the others, living in the immediate vicinity, returned to their homes.

Between daylight and sunrise Capt. Thaddeus Bowman rode up, and reported that the regulars were near. The drum was beat, and Captain Parker's little band assembled on the Common.

The soldiers of the King were but one hundred rods down the road.†

Bedford an adjoining town to Lexington, and about fifteen miles from Boston, was alarmed on the evening of the 18th, by Nathan Munroe and Benjamin Tidd, both of Lexington, who

* Sanderson having no horse was offered one by Thaddeus Harrington, which he accepted. Dep. of Elijah Sanderson.

† Dep. of William Munroe containing statement also of a British prisoner.

had been sent there by Captain Parker because of the suspicious actions of the British officers on their way to Concord. Munroe and Tidd aroused the town, and some of the minute-men rallied at the tavern kept by Nathan Fitch, Jr., and were there served with light refreshments. Captain Willson said: —

"It is a cold breakfast, boys, but we will give the British a hot dinner. We'll have every dog of them before night."*

The larger Bedford rally was at the oak tree standing in the little triangle a few rods west of the village, where the road to Concord branches away from the road to Billerica.†

Munroe and Tidd continued their alarm to Meriam's Corner in Concord and returned to Lexington in time to hear the first alarm bell in the morning of the 19th, and witness the assembling of Capt. Parker's Company. Munroe, being a member joined the ranks, and Tidd remained on or near the Common and was dispersed with the rest.‡

Josiah Nelson, living in the northeast part of Lincoln, was awakened on the night of the 18th, by horsemen passing up the road. Rushing out partly dressed, to ascertain who they were, he received a blow on his head from a sword, cutting sufficiently to draw the blood. He was seized and detained a little while by his British captors, and when released had his wound dressed, and hurried to Bedford and gave the alarm in that town also.**

* Brown's History of Bedford, page 24.

† Brown's History of Bedford, page 53.

‡ Deposition of Tidd and Abbot.

** Brown's History of Bedford, pages 218, 219.

Billerica, seventeen miles northwest from Boston, probably received the alarm about two o'clock, and when the encounter on Lexington Common took place few if any families but had heard the call to arms.*

Concord, seventeen miles northwesterly from Boston was first aroused by Dr. Samuel Prescott, between one and two o'clock in the morning of the 19th. He had just escaped from the British, in Lincoln, at the time they captured Revere. It was nearly three o'clock when the alarm bell was rung, whereupon several posts were despatched, who returning, brought the news that the regulars were indeed coming; that they had reached Lexington, and killed six Americans, and then started for Concord.† Capt. Minot's Company took possession of the hill to the eastward above the meeting house, and Capt. Brown's Company marched up the road to meet the enemy.‡

Corporal Amos Barrett of Capt. David Brown's Company has left a written statement that he thinks one hundred and fifty minute-men had assembled. His Company resolved to go up the road towards Lexington and meet the British. They accordingly marched a mile or a mile and a half, when they saw them coming. They halted and awaited them, and when they were within one hundred rods were ordered by their captain to about face. They marched back to the village to the music of their fife and

* Hazen's History of Billerica, page 235.

† Diary of Rev. Wm. Emerson in R. W. Emerson's Discourse, and Capt. Amos Barrett's Account of the Battle in True's Journal.

‡ Dep. of Capt. Nathan Barret and fifteen others of Concord, and Dep. of John Hoar and seven others of Lincoln, present in Concord before the arrival of the British.

drum, the British following, also playing their fifes and drums.*

Brown's Company consolidated with Minot's, and both took up a new position, a little farther north on the adjoining hill, back of the town. The British were so many more in number, that it was thought prudent to still farther retire. Accordingly the two companies marched down the hill, over the North Bridge, distance three-quarters of a mile from the village, and took a new and stronger position on Punkatasset Hill, a little more than a mile from the village, but clearly overlooking it. There they welcomed the reinforcements that were arriving from the neighboring towns.

In Tewksbury, twenty miles northwesterly from Boston, the alarm was given at about 2 o'clock in the morning. "The British are on their way to Concord and I have alarmed all the towns from Charlestown to here,"† were the words that aroused Capt. John Trull, from his slumber, who in turn fired his gun to arouse Gen. Varnum, across the Merrimack River over in Dracut, a signal previously agreed upon between them. When Capt. Trull reached the village his men were awaiting him and they at once started for Concord. There were two other Tewksbury companies commanded respectively by Capt. Jonathan Brown and Capt. Thomas Clark, who also responded to the alarm.

In Acton, twenty-one miles northwesterly from Boston, and the adjoining town to Concord westerly, the alarm was given early in the

* Capt. Amos Barrett's Account of the Battle.

† Drake's Middlesex County, II, 375-6.

morning. Col. Francis Faulkner resided in South Acton. His son, Francis, Jr., was lying awake and listening to the clatter of a horse's feet drawing nearer and nearer. Suddenly he leaped from his bed and ran to his father's room, adjoining, and exclaimed:

"Father, there's a horse coming on the full run, and he's bringing news!"

His father had heard the horseman also, for he was partly dressed with gun in hand. Across the bridge and up to the house came the messenger.

"Rouse your minute-men, Mr. Faulkner, the British are marching on Lexington and Concord." And away he rode to spread the news.

Col. Faulkner, without completing his dress, fired his gun three times as fast as he could load, that being the preconcerted signal. Very quickly a neighbor repeated it, and the boy, still listening, heard a repetition many times, each farther away. Thus was Acton aroused.

At the home of Col. Faulkner very soon assembled Capt. Hunt's Company. Women were there, too, to help as they might. Stakes were driven into the lawn, kettles hung, fires built, and a dinner for the soldiers soon cooked. Some of the older boys were delighted to follow on and carry it in saddle-bags, separately from the minute-men, with instructions to take the field roads if the British should be found occupying the highways. Col. Faulkner marched away with Capt. Hunt's Company, to take command of the Middlesex Regiment, which he supposed to be assembling at Concord.

The home of Capt. Davis, was about a mile westerly from the meeting house in the centre

of Acton, and about six miles from the North Bridge in Concord. His Company were assembling rapidly, and when about twenty had reported he was anxious to march. A man of serious mien, he seemed particularly so on the morning of April 19. One of his companions, speaking cheerily, perhaps lightly, was gently reproved by the brave Captain, who seemed to have a premonition of his own fate, and reminded the other of what the day might have in store for them. They were about to proceed when he turned to his wife, as if to speak, but he could only say:

"Take good care of the children."*

Then he turned and marched away with his little command. It might have been seven o'clock when he started,[†] to the lively tune of the "White Cockade" played by his fifer, Luther Blanchard, and his drummer, Francis Barker.

When they reached the westerly part of Concord they must have learned what the British were doing at the home of Col. Barrett, for they left the highway and passed into the fields to the northward of the Barrett home, stopping for a while a little way off to watch the King's soldiers in their work of destruction of the military stores. Continuing again, they marched through the fields until they came out into the highway at Widow Brown's Tavern,[‡] which was situated across the river from Concord village, a mile away. From there they proceeded by way of the Back Road, so

* Deposition of his widow.

† Between one and two hours after sunrise. Deposition of his widow.

‡ Deposition of Charles Handley.

called, to the high ground now called Punkatasset Hill, rising about a quarter of a mile to the westward of the North Bridge.

Other companies of militia and minute-men were already assembled there, and Capt. Davis marched his men, who now numbered about forty, to the left of the line, a position that had been assigned to him at the muster a little while before.

From this position on Punkatasset, they looked down upon the gently flowing Concord River; upon the old North Bridge which crossed just in the immediate foreground; upon the red-coated soldiers who stood grimly on guard at the nearer end; and beyond, up the river to Concord village, three-quarters of a mile away, where curling volumes of smoke seemed to indicate the burning of American homes.

In Chelmsford, twenty-three miles north-westerly from Boston, the alarm was early given by a mounted messenger, upon which guns were fired and drums beat. Minute-men met at the Alarm-post, a rock standing where the hay-scales were placed in after years. Captain Moses Parker's Company, and Captain Oliver Barron's Company, marched, not in regular order, but in squads, and came into Concord at Meriam's Corner and on Hardy's Hill[?] in time for the pursuit.

In Dracut, twenty-five miles from Boston, the alarm was given soon after two o'clock, by the firing of a gun by Capt. Trull across the Merrimac River in Tewksbury, a signal previously agreed upon, which aroused Gen. Varnum. Two companies marched immediately,

one under Captain Peter Coburn, and the other under Captain Stephen Russell. They were, however, too remote from the scene of strife to meet the British, but continued their rapid march to Cambridge.

Littleton, twenty-five miles from Boston, was alarmed in the morning by the news of the British march on Concord. The messenger then hurried over Beaver Brook Bridge, and into the towns beyond on his mission.

Even in Pepperell, thirty-five miles northwesterly from Boston, the alarm went, reaching there about 9 o'clock. Gen. Prescott gave orders to the Pepperell and Hollis companies, to march to Groton, there to join others of the regiment.*

Roxbury, the adjoining town to Boston, southwesterly, was naturally the first town in that direction to know of the movement of the British. William Dawes, the first messenger out of Boston, as we have seen, passed through the town on his round-about-way to Lexington, and must have delivered his first message there before 11 o'clock on the evening of the 18th. There were three companies under the command of Captain Moses Whiting, Captain William Draper, and Captain Lemuel Child, respectively, who took active parts in the events of the 19th. As they marched for the scene of strife many women and children fled to other towns for greater safety.†

The news reached Dedham, ten miles southwesterly from Boston, a little after 9 o'clock in

* Lorenzo P. Blood in Hurd's Middlesex County, III, 231.

† There is a tradition in the Greateon family that Mrs. Greateon took her younger children and such articles as she could carry in a cart and fled to Brookline; the older children walking beside the vehicle. Drake's Roxbury, 61.

the morning. It came by way of Needham and Dover.*

Framingham, eighteen miles southwesterly from Boston, was alarmed before 8 o'clock in the morning. A bell was rung, and alarm guns fired, which assembled many of the two companies of militia and one of minute-men, who started in about an hour. Captain Edgell went on foot the entire distance, and carried his gun. Those living in the extreme south and west parts of the town followed on a little later. Not long after the men had left, a report was started that negroes were coming to massacre them all, which seemed the more frightful to the women and children because of the absence of about all of the able-bodied men. For those defenceless ones at home it was a terrible day.†

Newton, seven miles westerly from Boston, was alarmed at early dawn by a volley from one of John Pigeon's field-guns, kept at the gun-house in Newton Centre, near the church.‡

Sudbury, eighteen miles westerly from Boston, received its first news by a messenger from Concord, eight miles away, who reported to Thomas Plympton, a member of the Provincial Congress. Captain Nixon was aroused by a messenger, who shouted:

"Up, up! the red-coats are up as far as Concord."

Captain Nixon started off at once on horse-back.**

In Worcester, forty miles westerly from

* Haven's Historical Address, page 46.

† Rev. Josiah H. Temple, in Hurd's Middlesex County, III, 624.

‡ Smith's Newton, 341.

** Hudson's Sudbury, 374-5, and Hudson in Hurd's Middlesex County, II, 401.

Boston, the people were alarmed before noon by a messenger mounted on a white horse dripping with sweat, and bloody from spurring. Driving at full speed through the town he shouted:

"To arms, to arms! the war has begun!"

At the church the horse fell exhausted. Another was procured and the news still went on. The bell rang out the alarm, cannon were fired, and special messengers despatched to every part of the town to summon the soldiers. In a little while 110 men, under Captain Timothy Bigelow were paraded on the Green, and soon marched for Concord. They were met on the way by the intelligence of the British retreat. So they changed their course towards Boston.*

It would be interesting to know the full details of that messenger's long ride, and just where in the westward it ended. His exhausted horse, covered with bloody foam, falling in the street before the church, must have been a spectacular sight, and one that spoke loudly of that terrific ride, perhaps the longest one of all the messengers. And we can safely imagine that all along his course, other messengers, drawing their inspiration from him, rode into the north, and into the south, bearing with them the news that he bore; and that in turn their words were echoed by the gun-volley, the clanging bell and the drum-beat.

The reveille had now been sounded in Essex, in Middlesex, in Norfolk, and in Worcester Counties, and the minute-men were on their way to the battle of April 19.

* Lincoln and Hersey's History of Worcester, 97.

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE
THROUGH CAMBRIDGE.

Let us now return to the King's soldiers under the command of Lieut. Col. Smith, whom we left on the shore of Charles River at Lechmere Point in Cambridge. It was one o'clock on the morning of the 19th, before the column was fully under way.*

Lechmere Point then had but one house, which stood on the southern slope of the hill, on the northern side of Spring Street, between Third and Fourth Streets, and facing to the south.† Where the troops landed, on Second Street, was sufficiently remote to be out of sight and hearing, evidently the particular aim of the commanding officer.

They proceeded cautiously, following an old farm-road around the northeasterly slope of the hill, sometimes wading in the marshes that bordered Willis Creek, and fording that stream, waist-deep, in the vicinity of Bullard's Bridge.

Smith evidently thought that the noise of his soldiers tramping across the bridge itself might attract attention. His soldiers found the ford a long one, and the waters deep.‡

Even thus early on the expedition was the British Army betrayed by one of its own soldiers, if the tradition handed down by a

* A British officer in Boston in 1775 (See *Atlantic Monthly*, April, 1877). In his Diary he places the time of starting at two o'clock, and De Berniere, in his report, at about two o'clock, but I am compelled to compute it about one o'clock considering the distance they had to march and the well known time they arrived at Lexington Common, viz., almost eleven miles and reaching there at half past four.

† E. C. Booth, in *The Somerville Journal*, April, 1875.

‡ Diary of a British officer in Boston in 1775.

Mrs. Moore can be relied upon. Seventy-five years or more ago she related to Rev. J. L. Sibley, who has stated accordingly, that she was then living in Cambridge, a young girl, and that one of the soldiers was taken sick after his landing at Lechmere Point, and accordingly permitted by his commander to return by boat to Boston. He did not immediately return, however, but made his way to the solitary farm-house where Mrs. Moore was living. The occupants gained from him the significance of his midnight presence, and it was considered of sufficient importance to communicate speedily to their fellow townsmen.

Bullard's Bridge crossed Willis Creek, near the present Prospect Street, which runs from Cambridge to Somerville.* Later on the Creek was called Miller's River. It was then a little tributary to the Charles River, but has long since been filled in, and modest dwellings, and more pretentious business establishments now cover its upper area.

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH SOMERVILLE.

The invading army emerging from Willis Creek were now in Somerville. They quickly arrived at Piper's Tavern, then standing in what is now Union Square. It was after two o'clock, but the moon was shining sufficiently

*The interested reader should consult the map of Boston and vicinity by J. F. W. Des Barres first published, May 5, 1775, and reprinted in Shattuck's History of Boston, and the one by Henry Pelham, first published in London, June 2, 1777, and reprinted in the Siege and Evacuation of Boston. A study of them will enable one to more fully understand the topography of the country about Boston at that time.

bright for some of the soldiers to read the sign aloud, which an awakened inmate heard. Up the present Bow Street they marched, passing the Choate and Frost houses, continuing along the present Somerville Avenue to Jonathan Ireland's house, at the southwest corner of the present School Street. None of the inhabitants just along there seem to have been disturbed. A few rods farther lived Samuel Tufts on the westerly side of the road near the present Laurel Street. He was casting bullets in a little hut back of his dwelling, and being assisted by his negro, but neither of them heard the tread of soldiers in the road. But yet a little farther along, however, at the northwest corner of the present Central Street lived the widow Rand. She was disturbed by the unusual noise in the road, and came down stairs in her night-clothes to investigate. A hog had been killed for her the day before, and she feared a midnight thief. Upon opening the door she saw the soldiers, but hid behind the rain-water hogshead until they had passed and then hurried across the road to tell her neighbor Tufts of the unusual sight. At first he could not believe the story, but with his lantern's aid saw the many foot-prints in the road, and became convinced. Springing to his horse's back he took a short cut bridle path to Cambridge, there to spread the alarm.

Then marched the column by Samuel Kent's house on the westerly side of the road, at the corner of the present Garden Court. Kent did not awake. Then by the Capen house, a little farther on the easterly side. No one there awakened. Then by the Hunnewell brothers

on the easterly side at the turn of the road. They were both somewhat deaf and did not hear the military tread.

The next house is the home of Timothy Tufts, on the easterly side of the road, nearly opposite Beech Street. Mrs. Tufts heard the soldiers, and saw from her bed the gun-barrels shining in the moonlight. She awakened her husband and they both looked out upon that red-coated column, as it halted long enough for some of the soldiers to drink at the well.

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH CAMBRIDGE.

The march was again resumed a few rods farther along the Milk Row road, then wheeling left south-westerly into Cambridge through what is now Beech Street, less than an eighth of a mile in length, then wheeling right into the Lexington and Concord road, towards the northwest.* They were then on what is now known as Massachusetts Avenue.

Along this part of Battle Road in Cambridge, were perhaps captured the first prisoners, Thomas Robins and David Harrington, both of Lexington. Robins was carrying milk to Boston, and in company with Harrington when they reached the vicinity of Menotomy River, the present dividing line between Cambridge and Arlington. They were detained, and compelled to return to Lexington with the soldiers, and released at the commencement of hostilities on the Common.†

* E. C. Booth in *The Somerville Journal*, April, 1875.

† Francis H. Brown, M. D., in *Lexington Historical Society Proceedings*, III, 101.

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE
THROUGH ARLINGTON.

Just after crossing the Menotomy River into Arlington they passed a house where lived the venerable Samuel Whittenmore * with his sons and grandchildren. Silent as was the march intended to be, it awoke the inmates and preparations for the day commenced.

The troops soon arrived opposite to the Black Horse Tavern, kept by Mr. Wetherby. Thus far their march had not been heralded other than by the flashing lights and fleet and silent messengers. Lieut. Col. Smith still thought his little army unnoticed, for he rode a little way beyond the Tavern, halted his men, and sent back an officer with a file of men, to surround and guard the house, while others should search the interior for members of the rebel congress whom he thought to be within. His surmise was correct, to some extent, for three members were there, just awakened by the heavy tread, and who heard the low-voiced commands to halt.

The day before, April 18, the Committee of Safety and the Committee of Supplies, had held a joint meeting at the Tavern, and there were present, Col. Azor Orne, Col. Joseph Palmer, Col. William Heath, Col. Thomas Gardner, Richard Devens, Abraham Watson, Capt. Benjamin White, and John Pigeon, of the Committee of Safety, and David Cheever, Elbridge Gerry, Col. Charles Lee, and Col. Benjamin Lincoln, of the Committee of Supplies. At the close of the meeting most of them, being

* House still standing, (1912) and numbered 54 Massachusetts Avenue.

near enough, had departed for their homes. It will be remembered that Richard Devens of Charlestown departed early enough to meet Revere on the Charlestown shore, and acquaint him with the movement of the ten British officers riding up the road. It will also be recalled that Elbridge Gerry had sent from here a messenger to John Hancock at Lexington to the same effect.

However, there were three members of the two committees who chose to remain at the Black Horse Tavern that night. They were Col. Azor Orne, Elbridge Gerry, and Col. Charles Lee.

It was not quite three o'clock when the slumbers of these three men were disturbed by the unusual noise in the road, and they went to the windows and looked out into the moonlight and down on the marching host and its gleaming arms. They watched with eager curiosity. Not for a moment did they connect themselves individually with the movement, but when they heard the command to halt, and saw a file of soldiers leave the ranks for the Tavern they were startled, and then it suddenly occurred to them that possibly they were the objects of those military manœuvres. They hurried down stairs, even clad in their night-clothes as they were, and finally sought a safe exit at the rear. It is said that Mr. Gerry, in his nervous haste to escape, was on the point of opening the front door and rushing out that way, but was prevented by the cry of the landlord:

"For God's sake, don't open that door," and who then conducted the three to the back part

of the house, and headed them for a field of corn stubble. Elbridge Gerry stumbled and fell, and cried out to his friend:

"Stop, Orne, for me, till I can get up; I have hurt myself."

His position, flat on the ground, out of sight because of the corn-stubble, suggested that it would be a good hiding-place for all, so the three lay prone on the ground until the King's troops passed on. They returned to the Tavern finally to find that the house had indeed been searched for them, very ineffectively, for even their personal effects including Mr. Gerry's gold watch, left ticking under his pillow, had not been disturbed. The search by the soldiers had not been a very thorough one.

Col. Lee never recovered from the ill effect of his exposure on the damp ground in the night air, too thinly clad as he was, for he died within a month.*

The march of the British forces under Lieut. Col. Smith up to this point, was a little over five miles, and it was nearly three o'clock. He continued serenely for a little farther, for unknown to him the inmates of many houses that he passed were aroused by the measured tread of his men.

Solomon Bowman, Lieutenant in Captain Benjamin Locke's Company of Minute-men, lived in Menotomy, now Arlington.† He came to the door to witness the unusual sight. A soldier perceiving him, left the ranks and asked

* Samuel A. Smith's Address at West Cambridge, page 17.

† House still standing on the northerly side of Massachusetts Avenue, numbered 417, nearly opposite Whittemore Street. Arlington Past and Present, Parker, page 141.

for a drink of water. Bowman refused the request, but asked him: —

“What are you out at this time of night for?”

The reply of the thirsty soldier was not recorded, but whatever it was Bowman readily drew his own conclusions, and when the column disappeared up the road, hastened to call out members of his company. They formed at day-break on the Common.*

But at the house across the road, with its chimneys painted white, the reception was more gracious. A tory lived there, and white chimneys, it has been said, indicated the owner's politics.†

The column halted again, briefly in the centre of the town, and Lieut. Col. Smith despatched forward six companies of light infantry under Major Pitcairn, for the purpose of earlier securing the two bridges on the roads just beyond Concord village.‡ Scarcely had he done so, when signal guns and alarm bells were heard, which indicated a general awakening to arms of the Provincials. Smith realized the full meaning of those ominous sounds, and from there, in Arlington village, promptly sent back to Gen. Gage for reinforcements. Fortunate for him that he did so, for otherwise the day's climax for his force would have been even more disastrous than it was.

His marching soldiers could now hardly expect to pass any house unseen. A party of young men, playing cards, even at that late

*Statement of Mrs. Hill, daughter of Bowman, in Smith's Address, page 18.

† Smith, 18.

‡ Lieut. Col. Smith's Report.

hour, in an old shop that stood near the road, lost their interest in the game and gave it up.*

At the Tufts Tavern, still standing on the easterly side of Massachusetts Avenue, nearly opposite Mt. Vernon Street, the soldiers halted and some of them proceeded towards Mr. Tufts's barn. He was awake, and saw them, and suspected that their mission might be the confiscation of his favorite white horse. He called for his gun, but his prudent wife informed him that it had been loaned. Opening the door however, he addressed a British officer saying:

"You are taking an early ride, sir!"

"You had better go to bed and get your sleep while you can," replied the officer significantly.†

At the corner of the main road and the one leading to Winchester, now Forest Street, "At the Foot of the Rocks," lived a shoemaker. A light glimmering through the shutters caught the attention of an officer, who sent a soldier to investigate its cause, so late in the night. The good wife replied that her "old man" was sick and she was "making some herb tea." That excuse satisfied the officer, for the family was left undisturbed. The "tea" was in fact melted pewter plates being run into bullets. When the rap first came at the door the old man took to his bed, and his wife emptied the molten pewter into the ashes, where it was readily found after the soldiers had passed on.‡ It is probable that ere night some of the leaden tea had hardened

* A. R. Proctor, who heard it from William Hill and told it to Mr. Smith. The shop stood front of the residence occupied by James Schouler in 1864. Smith, West Cambridge Address, page 19.

† Mrs. Almira T. Whittemore in Parker's Arlington, 194-5.

‡ Mrs. Henry Whittemore's Statement, Smith's West Cambridge Address, 20.

into leaden fruit, and was used for other than medicinal purposes.

In the next house, still standing (1912) and numbered 1193 Massachusetts Avenue, lived Capt. Benjamin Locke. He looked out and saw the marching red-coats, and knew what their mission was. He lost no time in arousing such of his command as lived in that neighborhood.

The British continued along the main road, which at that time ran up the hill westerly from Capt. Locke's home, and is now called Appleton Street, into Paul Revere Road, and out again into the present Massachusetts Avenue. At that time there was no highway between the extreme ends of these two.

Through the rest of Arlington the march was uneventful, save the capture of the scouts sent out from Lexington, who were so neatly ambushed and taken. As we have seen, they were permitted to come down the road passing a few soldiers who were out in advance, and who secreted themselves when an approaching horseman was heard. After the unfortunate scout had passed into the stretch of road bounded by the advance guard and the main body he was not permitted to return to Lexington.

Two men from Woburn, Asahel Porter and Josiah Richardson, were thus captured. It has been stated that they were on their way to the Boston market. If they lived in that part of Woburn which adjoins Lexington, then their natural journey would have been into Lexington, and thence through Arlington and Cambridge. But it may be that they were scouting simply,

for they were on horseback, and therefore without any apparent market business. They were compelled to dismount, their horses taken, and then forced to walk along as prisoners. Reaching the Common in Lexington they were both released by their kindly disposed guard, with the particular understanding that they were to walk, not run, away. Richardson accepted those conditions, carried them out and so escaped. But Porter, once over Rufus Merriam's garden-wall, twenty rods away from his captors, started into a run. Some other soldier than his guard saw him, and evidently thinking that a prisoner was escaping, promptly shot him through the body. Those captures were probably made in Arlington, and not far from the Lexington boundary line.

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH LEXINGTON.

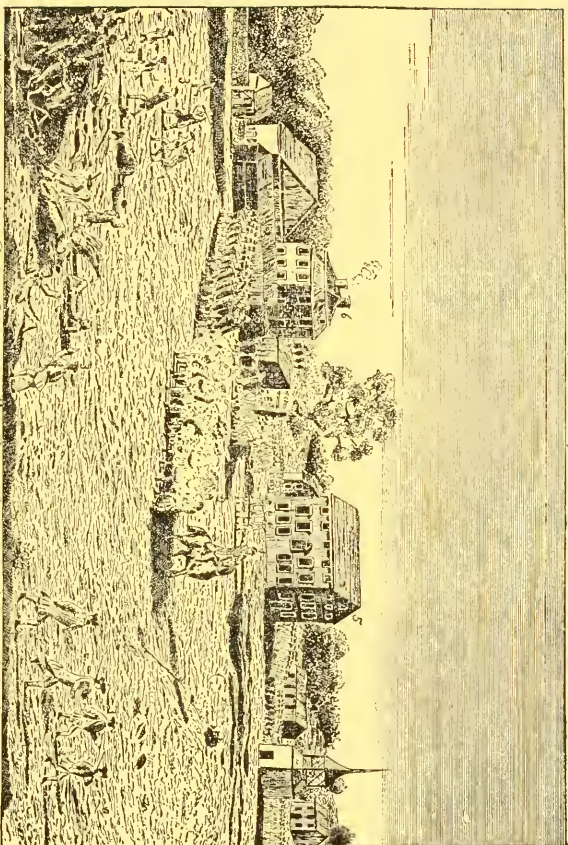
It must have been just over the line into Lexington that the young man, Simon Winship, was met. He was on horseback, unarmed, and passing along in a peaceable manner, when he was halted and ordered to dismount. He questioned their right to treat him in that manner, but for answer they forced him from his horse and compelled him to march on foot in their midst. They asked him if he had been out warning the minute-men, to which he replied that he had not, but that he was returning home to his father's. He was kept as a prisoner until they arrived at Lexington Common, two and one-half miles, where he was compelled to witness the shooting of his fellow townsmen.

Half a mile farther along, and about two miles from Lexington Common, Benjamin Wellington, one of Capt. Parker's Company of minute-men, was captured. This took place very nearly at the corner of Massachusetts Avenue and Pleasant Street. Wellington was armed and on his way from home on Pleasant Street to join his company. Thus it is claimed, and rightly, that he was the first belligerent or armed man captured by the British. But for some reason he was allowed to depart, not towards the Common, but for home. His gun was not returned to him, however. He started towards home but when out of their sight, turned and passed northerly along the crest of the hills, parallel to the highway, and reached the Common just after Thaddeus Bowman, but ahead of the British.

THE OPENING BATTLE ON LEXINGTON COMMON.

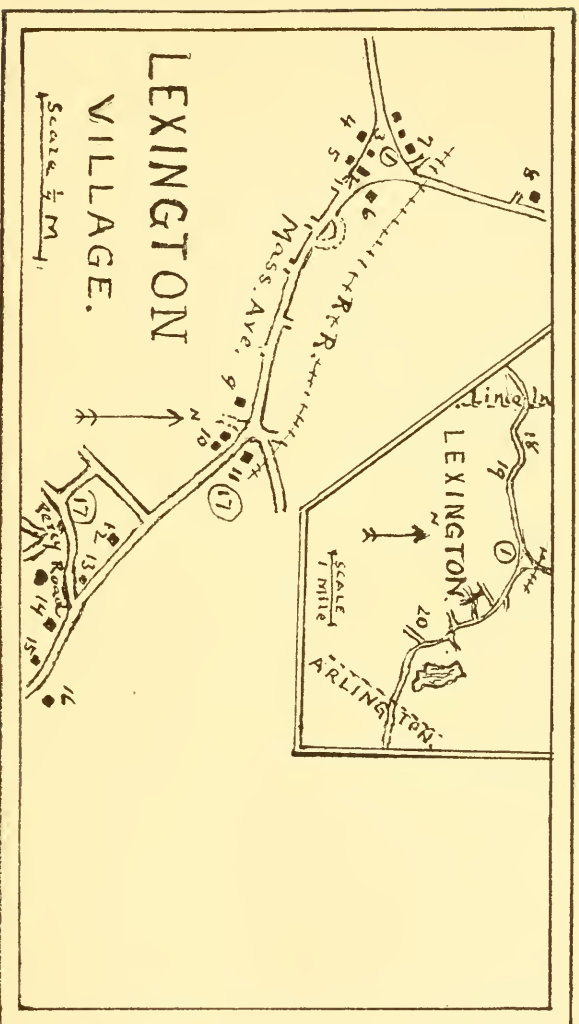
The six companies of light infantry under command of Major Pitcairn were now considerably in advance of the main body under Smith, and up the road somewhat farther than the present high school building, even farther along than where the Woburn road, now Woburn Street, turns off to the eastward. When still nearer Lexington Common, within about one hundred rods of it, they heard the beating of a drum by William Dimond, drummer in Captain Parker's Company. It was the summons for that little band to assemble across the pathway of an invading army. Major Pitcairn accepted it as a challenge, and promptly ordered his

The Battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775 Plate I.



1 The Town at the head of the Spaulding Ground
2 The British first found in the Ground of Lexington
3 The Wagon and Company of Lexington

4 The British Company on the road to Concord
5 The Wagon and Company of Lexington
6 The British



1. Lexington Common. 2. Meeting House. 3. Bellry. 4. Marrett Munroe. 5. Emerson. 6. Buckman Tavern.
7. Harrington. 8. Rev. Jonas Clarke. 9. Merriam. 10. Loring. 11. Mead. 12. Malliken. 13. Bond. 14. Munroe
- Tavern. 15. Sanderson. 16. Mason. 17. Percy's Cannon. 18. Lieut. Col. Smith wounded. 19. Hayward mor-
- tally wounded. 20. Wellington captured.

soldiers to halt and load their muskets,* and then to march on the double quick for Lexington Common.†

Captain John Parker's company numbered, all told, one hundred and twenty men, but only a few more than half answered to this call at day-break, April 19. It will be remembered that Paul Revere did not reach Lexington with his message of alarm until midnight. Many of the minute-men lived too remote to be so quickly summoned. Captain Parker's home was over two miles away, in the southwesterly part of the town, near the Waltham line. He was called at about one o'clock,‡ and stood on the Common before two o'clock with such of his men as had then assembled. We have seen how they answered the roll-call and then dispersed to be within call of the drum, as the night was chilly. Those who lived near, went home, and those who lived too far away, to quickly go and come, repaired to Buckman's Tavern, close at hand.

Captain Parker has been described by his grandson, Theodore Parker, the celebrated Unitarian preacher, as being "a great, tall man, with a large head, and a high, wide brow." His great grand-daughter, Elizabeth S. Parker, has described him as stout, large-framed, medium height, like Rev. Theodore Parker, but with a longer face.** We can imagine him as a prudent man, with a quiet, yet firm courage.

* Deposition of Wm. Munroe who states that he saw about two hundred cartridge ends dropped by the soldiers when loading.

† Deposition of William Munroe, reciting a statement to him by a British prisoner.

‡ Deposition of Captain John Parker.

** Article by Elizabeth S. Parker in *Lexington Historical Society*, I, 47.

Two men from Woburn had just arrived, and it was then a little before five o'clock. They were Sylvanus Wood and Robert Douglass. They had come about three miles, having heard, about an hour before, the ringing of the bell in the Old Belfry, which stood near the church on the Common. As Wood came up he approached Captain Parker and inquired the news. Parker replied that he did not know what to believe, for, half an hour before, a messenger had returned with the assurance that no British were on the way. While talking, another messenger, Thaddeus Bowman, rode up with the startling announcement that the British were within half a mile. They were nearer than that — not even down the road as far as Woburn Street.

Captain Parker then ordered his drummer, William Dimond * to beat to arms. The minute-men assembled from their homes and from the Buckman Tavern. They were but few, so few indeed, that he turned to Wood and begged him to join their ranks. Wood consented. Parker asked him if his young companion, meaning Robert Douglass, would also join. And Douglass also enlisted into Captain Parker's Company. These two were indeed brave, for the danger was really then and there.

The minute-men gathered around their captain in the middle of the road, about half way between the meeting-house and the tavern. The meeting-house then stood where the

* "William Dimond. Died July 29, 1828. Aged 73." Inscription on his gravestone in Peterboro, N. H. See article in the Boston Globe, Sept. 23, 1903, speaking of him at length as the drummer in Capt. Parker's Company. See also the deposition of Sylvanus Wood who called him William Dimon. See also list of Capt. Parker's Company in Boutwell's Oration at Acton.

heroic statue of a minute-man in bronze now stands. The tavern is still standing (1912).

Parker then said:

"Every man of you who is equipped, follow me; and those of you who are not equipped, go into the meeting-house and furnish yourselves from the magazine, and immediately join the company."* Joseph Comee, Caleb Harrington and Joshua Simonds then went into the meeting-house, to comply with the Captain's command.

Then Parker led those who were equipped, to the northerly end of the Common, where they formed in single line. Sylvanus Wood stepped from the ranks long enough to count them, and has left his sworn statement that there were thirty-eight, "and no more."†

In the brief moments which followed others were hastening to join the ranks, and as they arrived Orderly Sergeant William Munroe attempted to form them into a second line, and partially succeeded.‡ Even later still a few more reached the Common, and were back to the British as they wheeled grandly around the easterly end of the meeting-house and at last stood on Lexington Common.** Captain Parker's entire force then numbered between sixty and seventy men,†† ununiformed, scantily armed, poorly disciplined, pitifully few as compared with the three or four hundred of the British.

* Deposition of Sylvanus Wood.

† Deposition of Sylvanus Wood.

‡ Deposition of William Munroe.

** Depositions of Nathaniel Parkhurst and thirteen others, and of Nathaniel Mulliken and thirty-three others.

†† Depositions of John Munroe, of Ebenezer Munroe, and of William Tidd. Also of Lieut. Edward Thornton Gould, of the Fourth or King's Own Regiment, taken prisoner at Concord.

It is no wonder that one minute-man exclaimed:

"There are so few of us it is folly to stand here."

Captain Parker heard the remark, and answered:

"The first man who offers to run shall be shot down."*

On came the British, almost on the run,† the light companies of the Tenth Regiment in advance.‡ At their head rode Major John Pitcairn and two other mounted officers.**

"Stand your ground," exclaimed Parker; "don't fire unless fired upon. But if they want to have a war let it begin here!"††

Major Pitcairn galloped up to within six rods of Captain Parker's foremost line, and exclaimed:

"Lay down your arms, you damned rebels, and disperse."

Captain Parker, seeing the utter hopelessness of armed resistance, gave the order to disperse and not to fire.‡‡ He did not, however, order his men to lay down their arms. Evidently Pitcairn wished to disarm them, for while they were dispersing he shouted again: —

* Depositions of Robert Douglass and of Joseph Underwood.

† Deposition of William Draper.

‡ Historical Memoirs of the 52nd Regiment copied in Evelyn's Memoirs, pages 56-7.

** Depositions of Thomas Fessenden and of John Robbins.

†† When this scene was re-enacted in 1822, William Munroe, Orderly Sergeant under Parker that morning, repeated the words of Captain Parker as above quoted, and added: "They are the very words that Captain Parker said." Report of the Committee on Historical Monuments and Tablets, 1884. Paul Revere heard Captain Parker say: "Let the troops pass by and don't molest them without they begin first." See Revere's Narrative.

‡‡ Deposition of Captain John Parker.

"Damn you, why don't you lay down your arms?*"

But no answer came back, and each one of Capt. Parker's little band retiring from the field, carried his gun with him.

Then one of the other mounted officers, about two rods behind Pitcairn, name unknown, brandished his sword and the regulars huzzaed in unison. He then pointed his pistol towards the minute-men and fired.†

Pitcairn was back to that officer, so did not see him fire. He heard the discharge, and easily might have mistaken it as coming from an enemy, for he had not authorized it himself.‡ Furious with passion he gave the order:

"Fire!"

There was hesitation to obey from his men, for he repeated:

"Fire, damn you, fire!"**

The first platoon of eight or nine men then fired, evidently over the heads of the minute-men, for none were killed or wounded.†† Pitcairn saw the effects of that volley and realized that his men did not aim to kill. Then came his next order:

* Rev. Jonas Clarke.

† Deposition of Thomas Fessenden.

‡ The English contention is that the Americans fired first. See letter of W. S. Evelyn, who was with Percy; De Berniere's Account, and Lieut. Col. Smith's Report. It seems to me of but little moment as to who fired first. The council of war, convened by Gen. Gage, April 18, wherein it was determined to march out and destroy the public stores of Massachusetts was the first real hostile act and could only lead to war. Major Pitcairn has denied that he authorized that first shot. I believe him to have been gruff and profane, but honest, brave, and faithful to his King. He died from wounds received in the Battle of Bunker Hill.

**Depositions of William Draper; of William Munroe; of Simon Winship; of John Munroe; and of John Bateman, a British soldier.

†† Deposition of William Wood.

"G ——— d d ——— n you, fire *at* them!"*

The second volley surely was fired to kill.

John Munroe, one of the minute-men in line, thought that the first volley was nothing but powder and so remarked to Ebenezer Munroe, who stood next to him. But as the second volley came quickly and with fatal effect, the latter answered that something more than powder was being used for he had received a wound in his arm, and, he added:

"I'll give them the guts of my gun."†

These two Munroes then deliberately fired at the British, though the smoke from the latter's guns prevented a deliberate and careful aim.‡ John Munroe, after retreating about ten rods, loaded a second time, with two balls, and fired, but the charge was too heavy, and he lost about a foot from the muzzle end of his gun.**

Jonas Parker, cousin to the Captain, was mortally wounded through the body,†† from the second volley, but having sufficient strength, fired in return. He had but just uttered his determination not to run, and had placed his hat on the ground at his feet, and in it put his bullets and extra flints. The British bullet in his body caused him to sink to his knees, but he heroically endeavored to reload. He could not, before the advancing enemy were upon him,

* MSS. narrative of Levi Harrington, a youthful spectator.

† Deposition of John Munroe.

‡ Deposition of John Munroe.

** MSS. narrative of Levi Harrington, and Deposition of John Munroe.

†† MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

and one of them ended his sufferings with a bayonet thrust.*

Jonathan Harrington, Jr., was mortally wounded, but staggered towards his home, on the northerly end of the Common. He fell before reaching there, struggled to his feet again, and staggered almost to his own door, where he expired, just as his wife rushed to meet him. He fell near the barn, then standing in what is now Bedford Street.†

Ensign Robert Munroe was killed while attempting to escape. He was just at the edge of the Common, by the wall at Merriam's barn.‡ His daughter, Anna, wife of Daniel Harrington, who lived at the northerly end of the Common, must have seen the tragedy, as must also his two sons, Ebenezer and John, and his two sons-in-law, Daniel Harrington and Lieut. Tidd, all four in line with Captain Parker.

When Parker directed such of his force as were without ammunition to proceed into the meeting-house near by, and supply themselves from the town's stock, as we have written, Joseph Comee, Caleb Harrington and Joshua Simonds entered the sacred edifice for that purpose. Simonds succeeded in getting down from the upper loft to the first balcony, two quarter casks of powder, and had removed the head from one.** The opening volley, but a few rods away, indicated to him that hostilities had commenced. He expected to meet his

* Deposition of William Munroe.

† MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

‡ MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

** Phinney's History of the Battle of Lexington.

fate. Pointing his gun to the open cask he resolved to blow up the meeting-house, himself and his enemies, rather than to have them enter and capture him.* Comee' and Harrington attempted to escape, and were running from the westerly end of the meeting-house, when the former was shot and instantly killed,† and the latter wounded in the arm. He made his way to the Marrett Munroe house, passed through it and out of the back door, and escaped over the hill at the rear.

Then with savage ferocity the British rushed on, hunting down the fleeing minute-men, as they attempted to escape in all directions. A mounted officer, supposed to be Pitcairn, pursued William Tidd up the North road (now Hancock Street), about thirty rods, calling out to him:

"Damn you, stop, or you are a dead man!"

Thereupon Tidd leaped over a pair of bars, made a stand and discharged his gun at his pursuer, who then retreated to the main body.‡

Solomon Brown was not idle. Though not in line with Captain Parker's men, he was an active participant. After their second volley, he opened fire from the back door of Buckman's Tavern, and then in order to get a better shot, passed through to the front door, and fired from there. The British retaliated with a return volley, and the bullet holes in the old building still vouch for it. John Buckman, the landlord, remonstrated with Brown, against having his house used as a fort, so the latter

* Deposition of Ebenezer Munroe.

† MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

‡ Deposition of William Tidd.

took a new position, lying down behind a neighboring stone wall back of the barn, and opened fire again.* The British again responded. Their leaden bullets spattered against the wall and from their impact little clouds of stone dust like smoke, told a witness where they struck.† Brown's aim was at an officer, and group of soldiers, and subsequently Abijah Harrington saw a pool of blood on the ground where they stood.‡

John Brown and Samuel Hadley were killed on the edge of the swamp, a little way to the north of the Common. They were retreating, but not beyond the reach of their pursuers' bullets.**

Asahel Porter, unarmed, non-combatant, and who had been brought up from Menotomy with Josiah Richardson as prisoners, was killed a few rods over the wall in Buckman's garden, to the eastward of the Tavern. He had been liberated with other prisoners, and had been cautioned not to *run*, but walk away. After walking a little distance he felt impelled to run, and was pursued by a British bullet, with fatal effect. Richardson walked away, and safely escaped.

* Miss Mary Merriam, ninety years of age in 1887, reported to Edward P. Bliss, that she had heard her father say (and he was thirteen years old when the battle took place) that on that morning some who would not stand up for their country believed the British would not fire on *them*. They were at the Tavern. The British fired on them, however, and they promptly retreated to the cellar and attic. Edward P. Bliss in *Lexington Hist. Society Proceedings*, I, 71.

† Depositions of William Munroe, minute-man, and of Elijah Sanderson, spectator. Also statement of Rufus Merriam, spectator, then in his thirteenth year, to Rev. A. B. Muzzey. Young Merriam overheard Buckman's remonstrance. Muzzey's *Battle of Lexington*, page 6. MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

‡ MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington; Deposition of Abijah Harrington.

**MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington, who, however, erroneously names them John Parker and Isaac Hadley.

The work of the British on Lexington Common, occupying less than half an hour, was now finished. Their casualties were slight, one man of the Tenth Regiment wounded in the thigh, another in the hand, and Major Pitcairn's horse shot in two places.* The killing of the minute-men, had, however, wrought the rank and file up to a frenzied pitch of excitement, so much so, that the officers had difficulty in forming them into line again.† They succeeded though. In the meantime the main body under Lieut. Col. Smith arrived, and when they were all in marching order a volley was fired, and huzzas shouted as an expression of victory, and then they proceeded on their way.‡ Just then the sun rose on this new field of battle.**

Again the fife and drum, at first harsh and loud, echoing against the neighboring hills; then fainter and fainter, as the troops marched up and over the summit of Concord Hill, a mile away.

And when they were indeed gone, the men and women and children of Lexington came forth from their hiding places and looked upon the scene. We of today, have never seen our Common as they saw it, its turf torn with horses' hoofs, and clotted here and there with human blood; with prostrate figures of men, some with faces upward to the sky, others

* A British officer in Boston in 1775, De Berniere's Account, Report of Lieut.-Col. Smith, Statement of a British Prisoner as recited in Ebenezer Munroe's Deposition.

† A British Officer in Boston in 1775.

‡ Rev. Jonas Clarke, an eye-witness of this incident.

**At 5.19 A. M. Astronomical Diary and Almanack for 1775, by Nathaniel Low.

with theirs smothered helplessly in the dust. One might almost think they were asleep.

Such was the fulfilment of their solemn pledge, that they stood ready to sacrifice "*everything dear in life, yea and life itself, in support of the common cause.*"*

Strong and willing arms then bore all of those precious dead into the house of God. And we can imagine, as they came forth, that their faces were turned towards Concord Hill, shining with a patriot's full meaning. We can go with them through the day, as they join the men of Acton; of Concord;—men from all over Middlesex, and Essex, and Norfolk Counties, who also stood so ready to defend the common cause, yea, even with life itself!

The dead on or near Lexington Common were Jonas Parker, Jonathan Harrington, Jr., Ensign Robert Munroe, Isaac Muzzy, John Brown, Samuel Hadley, Caleb Harrington, and Asahel Porter. The wounded were John Robbins, so that he could not write his name or even make his mark;† Solomon Pierce; John Tidd, sabre cut on his head by a British officer;‡ Joseph Comee, on his arm;‡ Ebenezer Munroe, Jr., on his arm; **Thomas Winship; Nathaniel Farmer; Prince Estabrook (colored) and Jedediah Munroe (who was killed later in the day).

Hardly had the soldiers of King George reached the summit of Concord Hill, a mile away, ere stragglers, wearing the same uniform, were seen coming up the road, apparently

* From a patriotic resolution passed in Town Meeting in December, 1773. Hudson's History of Lexington, page 92.

† His deposition April 24, 1775.

‡ MSS. Narrative of Levi Harrington.

** His deposition.

without fear or guile. There were five in all, but as they came singly or in twos, were not looked upon as dangerous belligerents. Joshua Simonds emerging from the meeting-house, captured the first one, took his gun away, and gave it to Captain Parker.* Deacon Benjamin Brown captured one.† Joshua Reed, of Woburn, captured one, took away his gun and other warlike equipments and turned him over to James Reed of Burlington,‡ then called Woburn Precinct. Two more were taken on or near the Common, and their arms, or those of two Britons at all events, carried into Buckman Tavern by Ebenezer Munroe, later given to minute-men, who had none of their own.**

Another prisoner, the sixth, was captured by Sylvanus Wood of Woburn, the man who joined Captain Parker's Company, and stood in line to receive the first volley, as the British marched into sight. When they marched away he followed on, up over Concord and Fiske Hills. Arriving at a turn in the road, beyond the latter, he came unexpectedly upon a soldier who for some good reason had dropped out of the ranks. He was seated at the roadside, and his gun leaned at rest beyond his reach. Wood was a little man, about five feet tall, but large in valor. So he demanded the surrender of his enemy. Helpless as he was he could only comply, and Wood marched him back to

* This gun descended to his grandson, Rev. Theodore Parker, who gave it to the State of Massachusetts. Bradford Smith in *Lexington Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, 11, 145.

† Deposition of Abijah Harrington.

‡ Deposition of James Reed.

** Deposition of Ebenezer Munroe.

Lexington Common and placed him in the charge of a Mr. Welsh.*

This prisoner also was captured in Lexington, at the bluff near the Bull Tavern, later kept by Mr. Viles. It stood not far from the Lincoln line. He and four of the others taken on Lexington Common were escorted to James Reed's in Burlington by Thomas R. Willard, William Munroe, and E. Welsh.†

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE THROUGH LINCOLN.

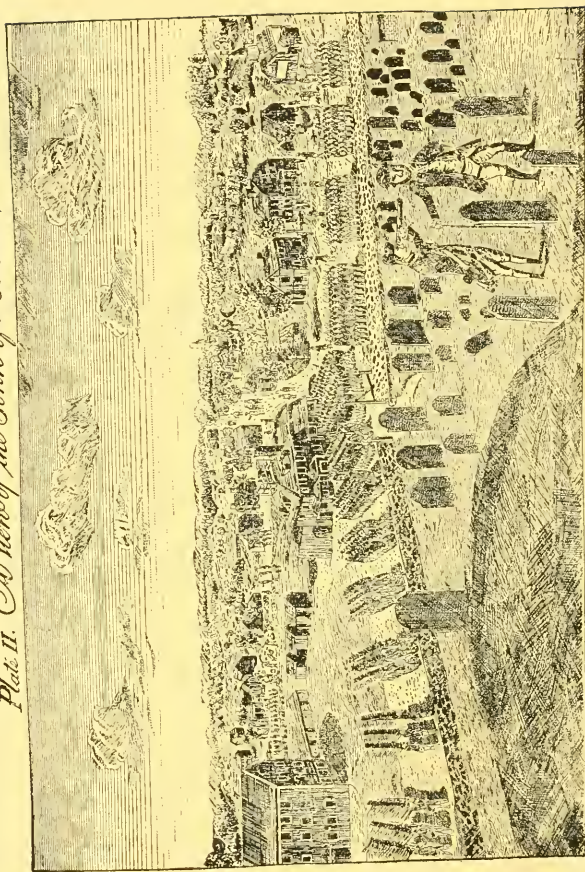
The march of the British from Lexington Common to the Lincoln line and thence through the Town of Lincoln and into Concord to Meriam's Corner, a distance of a little over five miles, was without unusual incidents. That part of Lincoln through which they passed is the edge of the town, and then, as now, but sparsely settled. The village of Lincoln is considerably to the westward, fortunately, and thus most of the inhabitants were too remote for insult or more serious trouble. The men of Lincoln, however, were not unmindful of the enemy's movements, as we shall see later on. In the woods that bordered the highway, the British saw some of them,‡but not in sufficient number evidently to oppose their advance.

* Mt. Vernon Papers by Edward Everett, page 430. Everett, a member of Congress in 1826, secured a pension of \$96 per year for Wood. Once, when the latter was in Washington he introduced him to President Jackson. See also the History of Woburn, by Sewall, who received his information from Wood's son. Also see the deposition of Wood.

† Deposition of E. Welsh.

‡ Deposition of Lieut. Edward Thornton Gould, a British prisoner.

Plate II. A View of the Town of Concord



- 1 Companies of the Regulars marching into Concord
- 2 Companies of Regulars drawn up in order
- 3 A Detachment capturing the Concord Store

4 S. Colonel Smith & Major Plummer viewing the Remains of the Town
 who were fighting on a high Hill in Concord
 6 The Townships of The Middlebury

LIEUT. COL. SMITH'S ADVANCE
INTO CONCORD.

From Meriam's Corner in Concord to the centre of Concord village is about a mile and a quarter. From the Corner and on the northerly side of the road, commences a line of hills rising fully sixty feet,* or more above the road, which skirts along their edges, and perhaps an eighth of mile from, and parallel to, their summits. The ridge commands very easily and nicely the road, for the entire distance, and was looked upon by both sides as a desirable place to occupy. Captain Nathan Barrett and his company of Concord militia had occupied that part of it near the meeting-house from about an hour after sunrise, for they had received the intelligence of the killing of six Americans at Lexington.† Capt. George Minot and his company of minute-men, assembled there also.‡ Farther along the ridge, towards Meriam's Corner, other Americans had taken position,** probably as individuals. It was about two hours after sunrise when the enemy came into sight.††

As Lieut. Col. Smith came into view of this location he saw the body of provincials along the ridge, and quickly decided to dislodge them. The light infantry were ordered to that work, and they succeeded in forcing the Americans back to the village. The grenadiers continued along the road, driving before them there,

* U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

† Deposition of Capt. Nathan Barrett and fifteen others, all of Concord.

‡ Diary of Rev. William Emerson.

** Deposition of Lieut. Edward Thornton Gould, British.

†† Deposition of Capt. Nathan Barrett and fifteen others.

Captain David Brown's Company of Concord minute-men, who had marched up from the village as far as Meriam's Corner, on a scouting trip. When the British were seen descending from the hills of Lincoln, they halted, and when the enemy came within about one hundred rods, wheeled about and marched back to the village, the fifes and drums of both forces playing.*

On the hill not far from the village stood the Liberty Pole, from the summit of which some kind of a flag was flying. The British cut it down.†

It was between seven and eight o'clock, when the enemy reached Concord village.‡ The march from Lexington must have been a steady one, without interruption. The distance is about six and a quarter miles and the elapsed time about two hours. The entire distance from Lechmere Point is about seventeen miles, sufficiently long, even thus far, to weary many of the soldiers. Add to the length of the march, their loss of sleep, before starting, and the excitement on Lexington Common, it is easy to imagine that a few halts for rest were allowed, though an anxiety to accomplish their errand would not have permitted of unnecessary delays.

Their advance into Concord village compelled the Americans to move along to an adjoining hill just to the northward, which they subse-

* Capt. Amos Barrett's Account, who was then present as a member of Brown's Company.

† A British Officer in Boston in 1775.

‡ De Berniere, the British authority who was present, states the time as being between nine and ten o'clock, but I follow Captain Barrett and fifteen others who state in their deposition that it was about two hours after sunrise.

quently abandoned, and marched still farther along, passing over the North Bridge and taking a stronger position on Punkatasset Hill whose summit is fully two hundred feet * higher than Concord River, and perhaps half a mile from the bridge, and rather more than a mile from the village itself. It was their third position, and then about eight o'clock in the morning.†

Reaching Concord village Lieut.-Col. Smith proceeded at once to carry out the plan of his expedition, viz., the destruction of the military stores. Ensign De Bernicre acted as guide to where they could be found, for he had been one of the spies sent out by Gen. Gage for the express purpose of locating them.

Smith found but few people in the village, for the able-bodied men were with their companies, and many of the non-combatants had considered other places more secure. Some, however, remained, and the British officers labored to convince them that no bodily harm was intended.

Pitcairn was especially active in that diplomatic work, but insisting all the time that their doors must be unlocked that the soldiers might search their premises. Many would not submit peaceably to such an indignity, and one of those old men of Concord, had the courage to strike Major John Pitcairn in the presence of the King's soldiers.‡ We can imagine this incident happened before that doughty officer entered Wright's Tavern, and called for liquor,

* U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

† Frederic Hudson in Harper's Magazine, May, 1875.

‡ Lieut.-Col. Smith's report.

into which he plunged his finger to stir the sweetening. Some of the precious fluid slopped over, which he likened to the way Yankee blood should spill ere nightfall, a remark possibly inspired by his over-wrought feelings at the affront.

Captain Lawrence Parsons of the Tenth Regiment, with six light companies, was immediately despatched for the North Bridge, distance three quarters of a mile. There he left Capt. Walter Sloane Lawrie of the Forty-third Regiment, with three of the companies for guard duty, while he proceeded with the other three companies, guided by Ensign De Bernicre over the bridge and up the left bank of the Concord River and its northerly branch, the Assabet River, to the home of Colonel Barrett,* almost two miles from the bridge.†

Capt. Lawrie, arriving near the bridge, assigned one company of the Forty-third Regiment to the bridge itself, one of the Tenth Regiment, to a nearby hill, and one of the Fourth or King's Own Regiment to another hill a quarter of a mile farther away,‡ so arranged as to be within supporting distance of each other.**

After the six companies under Parsons had departed Lieut.-Col. Smith sent Capt. Mundy Pole of the Tenth Regiment with a force, towards the South Bridge, incidentally for guard duty there, and in particular to destroy

* De Bernicre and Editor's Note to Diary of a British Officer.

† $1\frac{3}{4}$ miles, to be exact.

‡ Editor's Note in A British Officer in Boston in 1775, and Deposition of Lieut. Edward Thornton Gould, British officer present.

** De Bernicre.

such military stores as they might find.* The distance from the village to the bridge is almost a mile.† They went a little beyond, to the homes of Amos and Ephraim Wood, and in the vicinity of Lee's Hill.‡

Within the village the British were very active in their search for the military supplies. Public buildings, stores, and private dwellings were alike examined. At the malt house of Ebenezer Hubbard a considerable quantity of flour was discovered, and the end boards of the building were pulled off, that the barrels might the easier and faster be rolled out into the road, where they were broken open, and the contents mixed with the dust.** At the store house of Timothy Wheeler, another lot of flour was found, which the miller, by a little artifice, saved. It was indeed public property, but Wheeler, placing his hand upon the bags of meal, one after another, and which stood with the flour, assured the soldiers that he was a miller, and that they were his.

They were considerate enough to spare his personal property, and included the flour.††

At the neighboring grist-mill several barrels were seized, and rolled to or into the mill pond, but part was subsequently saved, as it hardly reached the water.‡‡

* De Berniere.

† $\frac{3}{4}$ mile to be exact.

‡ Frederic Hudson, in *Harper's Magazine*, May, 1875.

** Ripley, Rev. Ezra. *History of the Fight at Concord*.

†† Ripley.

‡‡ The old mill-pond occupied a goodly portion of the land bounded by Lexington Road, Heywood, Walden, and Main Streets, the northerly corner almost reaching Wright's Tavern. Subsequently it was filled in and now stores and dwellings occupy its entire area.

Deacon Thomas Barrett, brother of Colonel Barrett, was a resident of the village. He was an aged man, and remained quietly in or near his home while the soldiers were busy in looting and destroying. He was a man of gentle demeanor, and unarmed, but they seized him, called him rebel, and even threatened to take his life. He pleaded with them to dispense with that trouble, for his extreme age meant that he should soon die anyway. They permitted him to go in peace. In his building was a gunfactory carried on by his son, Samuel Barrett.*

BATTLE AT NORTH BRIDGE IN CONCORD.

In the meantime large numbers of Americans were gathering on the hills to the northward beyond the river. The commander of the British at the North Bridge and vicinity was not unmindful of that, and deemed it wise to concentrate his little army of three companies at the bridge itself, as that seemed to be the threatened point of attack. Consequently the two remoter companies were marched down from the hills and joined the third, and then all three marched to the easterly or nearer end of the bridge.

About a quarter of a mile beyond the North Bridge, and in a westerly direction from it, is a little hill about forty feet higher than the river.† To reach it by road from the bridge meant traveling over two sides of an irregular

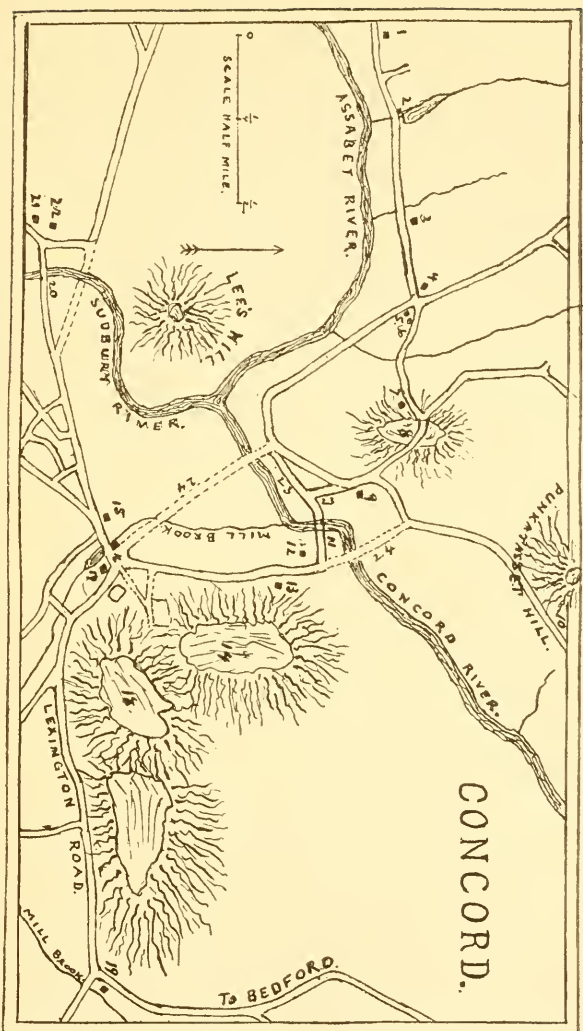
* Ripley.

† U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

PLATE III The Engagement at the North Bridge in Concord.



1 The Detachment of the Regulars with fixed guns || 2 The Grenadiers headed by Colonel Bledsoe, & Major Buttrick's & The volunteers.



triangle, and going nearly half a mile.* The crest of the elevation commands a beautiful view up and down the river, with the North Bridge in the middle foreground, and the village nearly a mile away to the southward.

The Americans moved forward from Punkatasset Hill to this, their fourth position, at about nine o'clock, as their reinforcements had augmented sufficiently to induce a growing feeling of aggressiveness. Here were assembling the sturdy men of Concord and of Acton; of Bedford, Lincoln, and Carlisle, and of other neighboring towns. Joseph Hosmer acted as Adjutant, forming the soldiers as they arrived, the minute companies on the right and the militia on the left, facing the bridge.†

Col. James Barrett summoned his subordinate officers for a council of war, the first one of the American Revolution, and while they were so engaged, Captain Isaac Davis and his company of minute-men from Acton arrived, and marched to a position on the left of the line, as they had been accustomed to on training-days. After halting his little command, Capt. Davis joined his brother officers in their council of war.

There were then assembled on that little hill, four Concord companies, commanded respectively by Capt. David Brown, fifty-two men; Capt. Charles Miles, fifty-two men; Capt. George Minot, number of men unknown; and Capt. Nathan Barrett, number of men also unknown. From Acton there were three com-

* The road forming one side of the triangle, and leading from the bridge, has been discontinued and now appears only as a part of the river meadow.

† Lemuel Shattuck as quoted by Josiah Adams, page 27.

panies, one under Capt. Isaac Davis, thirty-eight men; one under Capt. Joseph Robins, number of men unknown; and one under Capt. Simon Hunt,* number of men also unknown. There were two companies from Bedford, one being under Capt. John Moore, fifty-one men; and the other under Capt. Jonathan Willson, twenty-eight men. A little later Captain Willson was killed and his command fell to Lieut. Moses Abbott. Lincoln was represented by Capt. William Smith with sixty-two men.†

In addition to these regular organized soldiers, there were many individuals present, who undoubtedly took a patriotic part in the subsequent events, and easily constituted the American force as one of at least four hundred and ninety.

These men looked down on the hostile troops at the Bridge, and beyond the river to the village, where huge volumes of smoke were rising from the bonfires of military stores. These seemed to them as the burning of their homes. Inspired by that fear, and by their knowledge of the bloodshed at Lexington, they were ready to follow where their officers should lead. Their council could only decide in one way:

"To march into the middle of the town for its defence, or die in the attempt."‡

Col. Barrett then gave the order to Major John Buttrick to lead an advance over the Bridge and to the centre of the town. And his

* Statement of Aaron Jones, a member, in Adams's Address, page 21.

† Affidavit of Amos Baker, a member.

‡ Survivors testified that both Major Buttrick and Capt. Davis used these words. See Ripley's History of the Concord Fight.

instructions were like those of Captain Parker a few hours before, not to fire unless fired upon.

It was then between nine and ten o'clock.* Col. Barrett retired to the rear on higher ground,† and Major Buttrick hastened to execute his order. His choice for a company to lead was naturally one from Concord, but the Captain of that one replied that he would rather not.‡ We wonder at the reason, for Concord seemed to be the most deeply concerned just at that hour. However, it could not have been for lack of courage, for the Concord companies were a part of that advance. Then Buttrick turned to Capt. Davis, and asked him if he was afraid to go. Davis promptly responded:

"No, I am not; and there isn't a man in my company that is."**

He immediately gave the command to march, and the men of Acton wheeled from the left of the line to the right, and were the first to march upon the invaders.

Major John Buttrick of Concord led in person this little army down the slope towards the river, but not until he had offered the command to a superior officer who happened to be present, but without a command, Lieut.-Col. John Robinson of Prescott's Regiment. Robinson lived in Westford, and had responded to the alarm. Magnanimously he refused the honor to lead, but with characteristic bravery, begged that he might march by Buttrick's side, which

* Journal of Capt. David Brown, Commander of one of the Concord companies, as quoted by Adams, page 32.

† Ripley.

‡ Deposition of Bradley Stone.

** Depositions of Bradley Stone and Solomon Smith.;

the latter acceded to. These were the two men in front of all the American host to first march against the soldiers of their King.

Then came Captain Isaac Davis and his company of thirty-seven men from Acton. Then next, a Concord company under Charles Miles. Then two more Concord companies under Capt. David Brown and Capt. Nathan Barrett.* Another company from Acton, then fell into line, the one commanded by Capt. Simon Hunt. They were just turning the corner of the main road when the firing at the bridge took place.† By order of Col. Barrett the companies from Bedford and Lincoln next fell into line. The march was by twos, and to the tune of "The White Cockade," played by two young fifers, Luther Blanchard of Davis's Acton company, and John Buttrick of Brown's Concord company.‡

Down the road, now discontinued, in a southerly direction to the point of the triangle, then back towards the Bridge in an easterly direction, in all about a quarter of a mile, they marched.** The British watched the advance keenly, and when the southerly point of the triangle was reached, and the columns wheeled left towards the Bridge, they commenced to pull up the planks. Major Buttrick, in a loud voice, ordered them to desist, whereupon they left the Bridge and hastily formed for action in the road just beyond the easterly end. Then

* Corporal Amos Barrett of Brown's Company indicates Davis's as first and his own company as third. The exact order of the other participating companies I am unable to give.

† Statement of Aaron Jones, a member, to Mr. Adams. See Adams's Address, page 21.

‡ Frederic Hudson.

** Doolittle picture. Adams, 1835. Frothingham, 1851.

came the report of the first hostile gun in the battle of Concord, fired from the British ranks. Solomon Smith,* a member of Davis's Acton company, saw where the ball struck the river, on his right, which then ran nearly parallel to the road. This was quickly followed by two others, but they were not thought by the Americans to be aimed at them either.

Still onward marched Major Buttrick and his little band. They soon came nearly to the Bridge, when a sudden volley from the British indicated their serious intention to check the American advance. Luther Blanchard, the fifer from Acton, was slightly wounded.†

Major Buttrick heard his cry of anguish, and almost jumping into the air, exclaimed:

"Fire, for God's sake, fire!"

The order was obeyed. The British responded, killing Capt. Davis and one of his privates, Abner Hosmer. Davis on realizing that Blanchard was wounded had taken a firmer position on a flat stepping-stone, and while aiming his gun received a bullet through his heart. Hosmer was killed by a bullet through his head.‡ Ezekiel Davis, brother of the Captain, and a private in his company, was wounded, as was also Joshua Brooks of Lincoln, whose forehead was slightly cut by a bullet which continued through his hat.**

The opening volley of the Americans was also effective, killing one private, and wounding

* Deposition of Solomon Smith.

† Deposition of Solomon Smith.

‡ Frederic Hudson.

** Deposition of Amos Baker.

Lieut. Hull of the Forty-third Regiment; Lieut. Gould of the Fourth; Lieut. Kelly of the Tenth; Lieut. Sutherland of the Thirty-eighth; and a number of the rank and file.

The Americans under Major Buttrick advanced and the three British companies, under Lowrie, gave way, and retreated towards Concord village. They were met on the way by reinforcements consisting of two or three companies headed by Lieut.-Col. Smith himself, who was responding to a very urgent request for assistance from Capt. Lowrie, sent just before the engagement began. Smith being a "very fat, heavy man," according to the testimony of one of his officers, who has left an interesting diary for our perusal,* instead of reaching Lowrie at the Bridge met him but a little way out of the village.

From the moment of that heroic advance of the Americans over the bridge, military discipline among them ceased.† They rushed after the retreating British but a few rods, then proceeded to an eminence on the east side of the road back of Elisha Jones's house, taking position there behind a stone wall, and perhaps an eighth of a mile from where the British halted when they were met by their reinforcements.‡

* A British Officer in Boston in 1775. See also Rev. Mr. Emerson's account, who speaks of the "marches and counter-marches for half an hour," and their "great fickleness and inconstancy of mind." Smith can hardly be blamed for nervousness at that moment with part of his eight hundred men at Col. Barrett's, five hundred Americans between, and another part of his force at the South Bridge.

† "Our company and most of the others pursued, but in great disorder." Deposition of Thomas Thorp of the Acton Company. "The loss of our Captain was the cause of much of the confusion that followed." Deposition of Solomon Smith of the Acton Company.

‡ Deposition of Solomon Smith.

Why the Americans turned aside instead of pursuing their enemies into Concord village as they had resolved to do, can only be surmised. Why they gave no heed to the small force still behind them up the river, engaged in destroying American property at Col. Barrett's, excites our wonder, too. Not lack of personal courage surely, but rather a lack of military experience.

While these scenes were being enacted at the North Bridge, the British force above alluded to, and consisting of three companies under Capt. Parsons, had gone up the river, to the home of Col. Barrett, nearly two miles from the Bridge. They were under the direct guidance of the spy, Ensign De Bernicre, who had previously gone over the road, and made himself familiar with its topography, and particularly with the hiding of military stores among the homes along the way. He knew thoroughly well of those at Col. Barrett's, and that place above all others was the principal objective.

Early that morning the men in the Barrett family had busied themselves in securing the Colonial stores. They had plowed a tract of land about thirty feet square, south of the old barn and later used as a kitchen garden. One guided a yoke of oxen, in turning over the furrows, into which others dropped the muskets that had been stored in the house. Succeeding furrows covered them nicely. Musket balls were carried to the attic, put into the bottoms of barrels which were then filled with feathers.* Other munitions were hidden in the adjoining woods.†

* Sidney, Margaret. *Old Concord, Her Highways and Byways*.

† Rev. Mr. Emerson's Narrative.

When the soldiers reached there they found the homestead in care of the venerable wife of Col. Barrett. Capt. Parsons explained his mission, and assured her it was his aim to destroy public property only, and to capture Col. Barrett.* They commenced their search, but did not find as much as expected.† Nor did they capture the commander of the minute-men.

While this work was in progress, Col. Barrett's son, Stephen, a young man of about twenty-five years, returned from his mission, up the river road to Price Plain, to intercept minute-men expected from Stow, Harvard, and other towns in that vicinity. He wished to inform them of the danger surrounding his own home, that they might travel by some other road into Concord.

Reaching the kitchen door of his own home he was met by a British officer, who, thinking he might be Col. Barrett, placed him under arrest. Upon learning from Mrs. Barrett, however, of his mistake, that he was her son, the young man was released.‡ Another son, James, Jr., being lame and inactive, did not attract any hostile attention.**

So successfully had Col. Barrett and his numerous assistants secreted the large amount of provincial property left in his charge, that Capt. Parsons found but little to confiscate or destroy. He seized and burned a few gun-carriages in the road near the house.††

* Sidney.

† De Bernicre.

‡ Sidney, page 23.

** Frederic Hudson. *The Concord Fight* in *Harper's New Monthly Magazine*, May, 1875.

†† Ripley.

This was the remotest point of the British invasion. The three companies at Col. Barrett's had by far the longest route of any, by several miles. After a night without sleep, and so long a march they were hungry and thirsty, and Mrs. Barrett was requested to supply their wants. She was in no position to refuse. Some, if not all, were willing to pay for what they had, but the good lady refused, saying:

"We are commanded to feed our enemy if he hunger."

Some, however, insisted, and on leaving tossed their money into her lap. She could only exclaim:

"It is the price of blood!"*

The object of their mission being accomplished, so far as within their power, they set out for a return march to the village by the same roundabout route over the North Bridge, as they came. When at Widow Brown's Tavern at the cross roads, within about a mile of the Bridge, they halted and three or four officers entered the house for drink. The soldiers sat at the roadside, and drink was carried out to them. Pay was offered to Mrs. Brown by the officers, but she declined to receive it. Charles Handley, a youth in his thirteenth year, and a native of Concord, was living there, and has left his sworn statement, that he then heard the guns at the Bridge, but that the British did not appear to notice them. It was then generally understood that they knew nothing of the engagement until their arrival at the scene, and saw the British slain.†

* Frederic Hudson.

† Charles Handley's Deposition.

There were two, one having been killed instantly, and the other, at first wounded, and while helpless, despatched with a savage cut in the head with a hatchet. It seems that after the British had been driven from the Bridge and the Americans had also passed in pursuit, a young man employed by Rev. William Emerson, at the Old Manse (still standing, 1912), came forth to view the field of strife. He saw the wounded Briton attempting to arise, and in a thoughtless moment, conceived it his patriotic duty to kill him. He did so, as the soldier was on his knees, in a futile attempt to stand. The hatchet sank deep into his skull, and the blood gushed forth, and covered the top of his head, as he sank back to Concord battle ground. A little later the British force under Capt. Parsons passed him on their way to the village. They could only shudder, and bear away the impression, which was subsequently published, that the Americans had scalped and cut off the ears of their enemies.* The young man who did the deed lived many years, and often confessed that his conscience had been sorely troubled.†

The men under Captain Parsons were thus permitted to join the main body of British very much to their surprise, and which was forcibly expressed by Ensign De Berniere in his account of the battle.‡ As we have seen, the main body

* Deposition of Zechariah Brown and Thomas Davis, Jr., who buried the two soldiers in a common grave near where they fell. A memorial stone marks the spot.

† I have his name, but do not think it best to insert it in this narrative. Revenge was deeply impressed on his mind by the bitterness of public feeling against the mother country. He was too young to exercise proper judgment in separating the soldier from his King.

‡ See De Berniere's Account.

of the Americans halted on the high ground to the eastward of the Elisha Jones house. From that moment to the arrival of the British at Charlestown Neck, no one seemed to be in command, and discipline of any kind was not attempted.

While military critics cannot endorse the kind of warfare employed by the Americans on that day, almost if not quite of a guerilla nature, yet it must be confessed that their death roll was much smaller and their success, in some respects much greater, than it would have been had they fought as an army, in the open, under some brave commander. The British, on the other hand, were ever in the highway, standing or marching in a solid formation. The Americans were never more than a dozen or a score, side by side, and usually not more than two or three. Their selected position was a sheltered one; behind the walls; among the trees; even within the houses. Often the vigilant flank-guard, which Lieut.-Col. Smith counted upon so intelligently, came upon them unawares, and so added to the American death roll. Had they known the value of the flanking movements, and still fought as individuals as they did from the North Bridge to Charlestown Neck, but few would have been slain.

As we have seen, the Americans halted on the high ground to the eastward of Elisha Jones's house. They felt that when the retreating British were reinforced, they would return and renew the struggle. In their strong position behind the stone wall they had no cause to fear an assault, for the advantage would be greatly with them. But Lieut.-Col.

Smith also realized as much and turned his troops back into Concord village.

Several of the minute-men then returned to the North Bridge, and conveyed the bodies of Capt. Isaac Davis and private Abner Hosmer to the home of Major Buttrick, which stood near the spot from which they started on their fatal march.* Later in the day they were conveyed to Acton.

Such was the baptism of Concord soil with the blood of its brave defenders.

Captain Mundy Pole of the Tenth Regiment with one hundred men, had been detailed by Lieut.-Col. Smith for guard duty at the South Bridge. He was also instructed to destroy any public stores that he might find in that vicinity.

The Bridge is nearly a mile southerly from the village, and in an opposite direction from the North Bridge, the two being nearly two miles apart.

Captain Pole reached there about eight o'clock, and promptly placed a guard at the Bridge to prevent any one passing into or out of the village. Then he foraged the immediate neighborhood for food and drink for his force, which was easily accomplished, as most of the able bodied men were absent on patriotic duties.

They searched the houses of Ephraim Wood, Joseph Hosmer and Amos Wood, but with slight success, for most of the stores once there had been secreted elsewhere. The Britons demeaned themselves nicely in this neighborhood and were generous enough to pay for what food they took. Each of the women at Amos

* Deposition of Solomon Smith.

Wood's house was presented with a guinea. In this home was one room pretty well filled with goods that were sought for. It was locked, but the gallant officer believing that women were hiding within, issued orders that none of his soldiers should enter it.

Capt. Mundy Pole's little expedition to this part of Concord, was not entirely without results, however. He succeeded in knocking off the trunnions of three iron twenty-four pounders, burning their carriages, destroying a small quantity of flour, and several barrels of trenchers and wooden spoons.*

Some of his soldiers ascended Lee's Hill, about one hundred feet † higher than, and overlooking, the river down to North Bridge. From there they could plainly see the growing excitement, as evidenced by the moving about of the minute-men, and the constant accession to their numbers. Finally there came echoing up the valley, the signal gun, then two more, then the volley; and they knew the scene on Lexington Common was being re-enacted.

They descended the Hill, and gathered with the others at the South Bridge, removed the planks therefrom to protect their retreat, and marched rapidly back to the main body in the village.‡

Lieut.-Col. Smith now commenced to realize his distance from Boston and the dangers that might lurk along the way. He had his entire force assembled in Concord village very soon after ten o'clock, but his many wounded soldiers

* De Berniere.

† U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

‡ Frederic Hudson.

required attention before he could begin his return march. Some of them were attended by Dr. Cumings and Dr. Minot, of the village.* As no provision had been made by the British commander for the transportation of his disabled soldiers, the people of Concord were called upon to supply the deficiency. A chaise was confiscated from Reuben Brown, and another from John Beaton. Bedding from near-by houses was added for the comfort of the riders. Several horses were taken, among them one belonging to Capt. Smith of the Lincoln Company, which he had, for some reason, left at Wright Tavern, before he marched for North Bridge. Lieut. Hayward of Concord, recaptured Reuben Brown's chaise from the regulars in Arlington, and with it a horse, bedquilt, pillow, etc., for the owners of which he advertised in the *Essex Gazette* of Aug. 10, 1775.†

Besides his wounded, Lieut.-Col. Smith had his able-bodied men to consider also. They had been without sleep since the time of starting from Boston Common, at half past ten o'clock the evening before, and possibly back to the night before that. They had already marched over seventeen miles to Concord village, and those who had gone to Col. Barrett's, and to the North and South Bridges, so much farther yet. They had passed through the exciting scenes of bloodshed at Lexington Common and North Bridge, which must have added agitated minds to weary bodies. His soldiers needed

* Frederic Hudson.

† Frederic Hudson.

rest and Smith knew it, and was justified in granting the two hours that he did.

Aside from those reasons Smith had another good one for not starting, at once. It will be remembered that when he had reached Arlington (Menotomy) realizing his march had aroused the entire community, he had sent back an urgent request to Gen. Gage for strong reinforcements. He could reasonably expect them to reach any place that he had, within three hours at least, of his time. But unfortunately for Smith the forces under Percy had not started until nine o'clock that morning, and were then less than five miles on the way, and coming over a longer route than he had taken.*

The destruction of the public military stores, according to the report of Lieut.-Col. Smith, hardly balanced his loss of prestige even, to say nothing of the British lives that had been and would be given up in the cause. He gives his men credit for knocking the trunnions off from three field pieces of iron ordnance; destroying by fire some new gun carriages, and a great number of carriage wheels; and throwing into the river considerable flour, some powder, musket balls and other small articles. De Berniere in his account, adds to the list, by mentioning barrels of trenchers and spoons of wood destroyed by Capt. Pole.

While the bonfire was consuming the cannon wheels, it was discovered that the Court

* In the Diary of A British Officer in Boston in 1775, and who was with Smith in the Concord expedition, he writes of the return to Lexington and the expected re-inforcements: "We had been flattered'd ever since the morning with the expectation of the Brigade coming out, but at this time had given up all hope of it, as it was so late."

House, facing the Green, was on fire. It was noticed by Mrs. Martha Moulton, an elderly widow who lived close by, and who had not fled with the younger part of the population as the enemy approached. She felt that her years, seventy-one, would be her protection, as indeed they were. She has left an interesting statement of the events of those few hours,—how her home was invaded by the soldiers for food and water; how Pitcairn and other officers sat before her door, watching the soldiers in their destructive work; how she discovered the Court House on fire, and how earnestly she pleaded with them to put it out, even bringing water for them to do so. At first they were indifferent, but finally yielded, and extinguished the flames. Thus was the Court House saved, and possibly some of the adjoining homes, by Martha Moulton.*

The provincial Congress, in their published account of the damages sustained in Concord, aside from the public stores, set the value at £274, 16s, 7 d. of which £3, 6s, was for broken locks in His Majesty's Jail.†

LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT THROUGH CONCORD.

It was about twelve o'clock when Lieut.-Col. Smith gave the order to march. As the neighboring hills were covered with provincials,‡ he

* Petition of Martha Moulton, Concord, Feb. 4, 1776, to the Honorable Court of the Province of Massachusetts Bay for recognition of her services on that occasion.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress.

‡ De Berniere thought there could not have been less than five thousand rebels on the hills about Concord. His anxiety greatly multiplied the real number.

ordered out even larger bodies of flankers, and farther away from the main body in the highway. The march along the Lexington road for a little more than a mile to Meriam's Corner, was uneventful, but at that place the struggle was renewed. There the men of Concord, Acton, Lincoln, and Bedford, came within rifle shot of the highway. They had passed along the Great Meadow, so called, northerly from the range of hills near the highway, and reached Meriam's Corner at about the same time that Smith did.

New American forces joined the contest here also. Billerica sent Lieut. Crosby with twelve men; Capt. Edward Farmer, thirty-five men; and Capt. Jonathan Stickney, fifty-four men. Chelmsford sent Capt. Oliver Barron, sixty-one men, and Lieut. Moses Parker's company, forty-three men. Framingham sent Capt. Simon Edgett, seventy-six men; Capt. Jesse Emes, twenty-four men; Capt. Micajab Gleason, forty-nine men.* Reading sent, Capt. John Bacheller, sixty-one men; Capt. Thomas Eaton, sixty-three men; Capt. John Flint, seventy-nine men, and Capt. John Walton, eighty-eight men. Some of the Reading companies, at least, marched from home under Major, afterwards Governor, John Brooks. Rev. Edmund Foster accompanied Capt. Bacheller's company, as a volunteer, and has left an interesting narrative of what he saw. Sudbury sent Capt. Nathan Cudworth, forty men; Capt. Aaron Haynes, thirty-nine men; Capt. Isaac Locker, thirty men; Capt. John Nixon, fifty-

* Massachusetts Archives.

four men; Capt. Joseph Smith, forty-nine men, and Capt. Moses Stone, twenty-five men. Woburn sent Capt. Samuel Belknap, sixty-six men; Capt. Jonathan Fox, seventy-two men; and Capt. Joshua Walker, one hundred and sixteen men.

The American reinforcements coming in at Meriam's Corner numbered eleven hundred and thirty-seven, making a total of fifteen hundred and sixty-five enrolled men in the ranks of the Provincials if all at the North Bridge still remained in the fight.

There were many other minute-men anxious to be in the first struggle, but who lived too far away. Stow sent a company of militia belonging to Col. Prescott's regiment, commanded by Capt. William Whitcomb, numbering eighty-one men. They did not reach North Bridge until about noon, too late to be in the action there, but in ample time to be active in the pursuit. We are told that another company from Stow under Capt. Hapgood, also joined, but I find no returns in the Massachusetts State Archives.

Three companies from Westford reached the North Bridge too late, but were active afterwards. They were respectively under the command of Capt. Oliver Bates, thirty-six men; Capt. Jonathan Minot, thirty-six men; and Capt. Joshua Parker, forty-one men.

As the Reading men came along the road from Bedford, and nearing Meriam's Corner, they discovered the flank guard of the British just descending the ridge of hills. There were from eighty to one hundred red-coats, and they were marching slowly and deliberately down the hill, without music and without words. The Ameri-

cans were but a little over three hundred feet away. They halted and remained in silence watching their foes. The British flankers soon gained the main road, at the Corner, and passed along a few hundred feet towards Lincoln and Lexington, over the little bridge that spans Mill Brook. The Americans gathered around the Meriam house. As the British passed the bridge they wheeled suddenly and fired in volley, but too high, so no one was struck. Then the Americans returned the fire with better aim, and two Britons fell on the easterly side of the little stream, while several were wounded, among them Ensign Lester of the Tenth Regiment.*

Less than half a mile along that road, from Meriam's Corner, is the northerly corner of the town of Lincoln. Along on the edge of Lincoln the highway continues; still in an easterly direction, for less than another half mile, this stretch being on rather higher ground, the northerly side of the road in Concord, the southerly side in Lincoln. On the Lincoln side is the Brooks Tavern (still standing, 1912). This little elevation is called Hardy's Hill, and is about sixty feet higher than Concord village.† Along the summit the skirmishing was actively renewed, and continued down its easterly slope into Lincoln.

This ended the struggle in Concord, but her sons and the others were not mindful of the boundary line. To them it was more than the Battle of Concord; it was the Battle of April Nineteenth.

* Rev. Edmund Foster and Ensign De Berniere.

† U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

The patriots who died in Concord were Capt. Isaac Davis, and private Abner Hosmer, both of Acton. The wounded were Luther Blanchard and Ezekiel Davis also of Acton; Jonas Brown of Concord and Joshua Brooks of Lincoln. These were all at the North Bridge. Abel Prescott, Jr., of Concord was wounded while in the village. The British killed were two privates at North Bridge, and two at Meriam's Corner bridge. Their wounded were Lieut. Gould of the Fourth Regiment, Lieut. Kelly of the Tenth Regiment, Lieut. Sutherland of the Thirty-eighth, and Lieut. Hull of the Forty-third, and a number of privates; all at the North Bridge. At the little bridge near Meriam's Corner Ensign Lester of the Tenth Regiment and several privates were wounded.

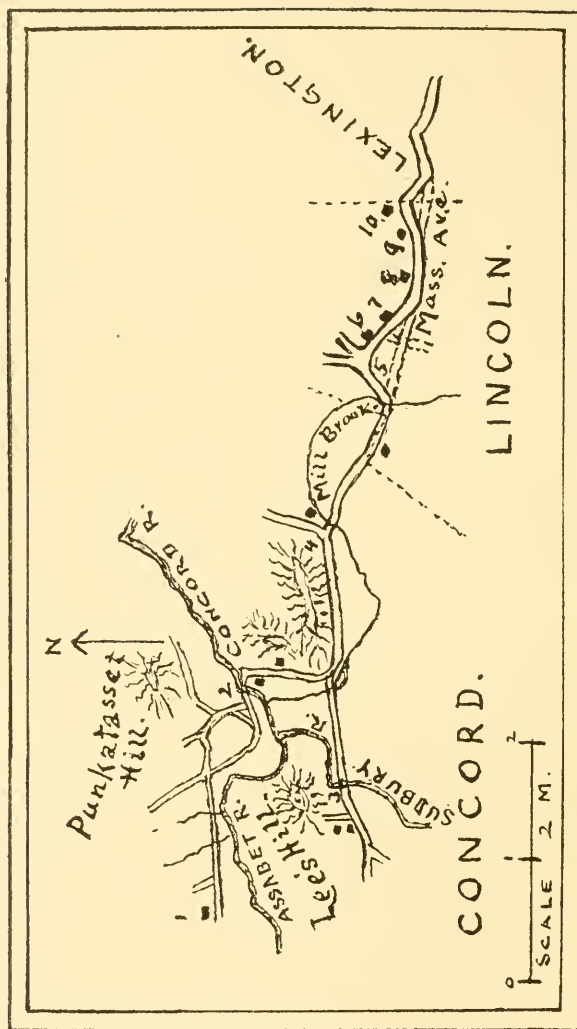
LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT THROUGH LINCOLN.

At the foot of the easterly slope of Hardy's Hill is a little stream crossing the road in a northerly direction. It is in Lincoln, and on most maps is put down as Mill Brook, the same that curves around and crosses the road near Meriam's Corner, rather more than a mile back. At Hardy's Hill it has sometimes been called Tanner's Brook.*

The British had now reached this point, and were marching rapidly, keeping their flankers out parallel to the highway.

Over the bridge and up another slight rise and then the road turns at a sharp angle to the left, northeasterly, to still higher ground about

*Frothingham's Siege of Boston. Rev. Mr. Foster's Account.



1. Col. Barrett. 2 North Bridge. 3. South Bridge. 4. Meriam's Corner. 5. Bloody Angle. 6. Sergt. John Hartwell. 7. Sergt. Samuel Hartwell. 8. Revere Captured. 9. Nelson. 10. Hastings.

eighty feet higher than Concord village. On the northwesterly side of that road was a heavy growth of trees and on the opposite side a younger growth. On each side of the road, in those two forest growths, many American minute-men were posted.* They had anticipated the passing of the British, by hurrying across the Great Fields, so called, from the Bedford Road near Meriam's Corner. Among these were the Bedford company under Capt. Willson. This forest lined road was only about a half of a mile in extent before it turned again to the eastward.

When the foremost British reached this location the Americans poured in a deadly volley, that killed eight and wounded many others.

The contest was by no means one-sided. The attention of the Americans here, as all along the line to Charlestown, was too firmly fixed on the ranks of the enemy marching in the road. The British flankers were unnoticed and unthought of. Silently and rapidly they swung along, on their parallel lines, and very often closed in on those little tell-tale puffs of smoke that arose behind the trees and walls, and among the bowlders. Thus were many Americans surprised and slain—more, probably twice or thrice over, than were killed by the soldiers in the highway.

It was at this bloody angle of Battle Road, that Capt. Jonathan Willson of Bedford met his death. And so did Nathaniel Wyman, a native of Billerica, but a member of Capt. Parker's Company. Daniel Thompson, of Woburn, was

* Foster's Account.

also killed here. Another son of Bedford, Job Lane, was severely wounded and disabled for life.*

The next day five of the British killed were removed to the little cemetery, near Lincoln village several miles away, for burial. Not many years ago the Town of Lincoln caused to be placed over their common grave, a neat and appropriately lettered Memorial Stone.

After the northeasterly angle the road turns again easterly towards Lexington. Half or three quarters of a mile along are the two Hartwell houses, still standing (1912), on the northerly side of the road, and but a few hundred feet apart.

In the westerly, or first one, lived Sergt. John Hartwell, and in the easterly one, Sergt. Samuel Hartwell, both members of Capt. Smith's Lincoln Company. Both were absent on duty then, but the wife of Samuel was at home. She has furnished a vivid narrative of what she saw and experienced, that afternoon and the following morning. Her first alarm of the coming Britons was reports of musketry, seemingly in the vicinity of the Brooks Tavern. Then nearer and nearer, to the bloody angle. Then the hurrying red-coats themselves, anxious and wild in their demeanor, as they hurried along past her house. And how one, in his insane anger, fired into their garret, though he could see no foeman there.†

For another mile along the Lincoln road the

*Stearns, Jonathan F. Bedford Sesqui-Centennial, page 26. Ripley, page 21, seems to think that Lane was wounded a little farther along at the Hartwell barn.

† Beneath Old Roof Trees, by Abram English Brown, page 221

British must have had some relief, for the country is comparatively level, the fields extending away smoothly on either side. It was not a complete lull in the battle, however, for an American bullet terminated the life of one Briton at least. The remains were uncovered a few years ago when the road builders were widening and grading anew the highway. He was re-interred over the bordering wall in the field to the southwest of the highway, a short distance westerly from Folly Pond.*

Then comes an easterly bend in the road, though still continuing nearly level, and for about a quarter of a mile, to the Nelson house.† Here lived Josiah Nelson, the Lincoln patriot, who, as we have written, alarmed his neighbors in Bedford the night before. Around it were many picturesque bowlders, large enough to shelter venturesome minute-men. And they were there. William Thorning, one of Capt. Smith's Lincoln company, had fired on the British from some hiding place in this neighborhood, and they had returned his fire and chased him into the woods. As he was thus escaping the main body, he met the ever vigilant flank-guard, and but narrowly escaped them also. Later as they passed along, he advanced to one of the Nelson bowlders and fired again, at the British, probably with fatal effect. Across the road from the house is a little knoll which is

* Statement of Mr. George Nelson, near-by resident, who saw the remains and pointed out to me in 1890 the locations of the old and new graves.

† Standing until a few years ago, although in a shattered condition. It had been abandoned as a habitation for many years. A conflagration completed its destruction, and now only the scar of its cellar-hole, and a pile of bricks that formed its mammoth chimney and hospitable hearth, mark where it stood.

called "The Soldiers' Graves,"* even to this day, for therein sleep two British soldiers whose summons undoubtedly came from behind the Nelson boulders.

About a sixth of a mile yet farther along, stood the home of Samuel Hastings, near the Lexington boundary line, yet within the town of Lincoln. Hastings was a member of Capt. Parker's Lexington Company,† and was present and in line for action when Pitcairn gave that first order to fire. As the British column swept along, one of the soldiers left the ranks and entered the house for plunder, unmindful of the dangers lurking in the adjoining woods and fields. As he emerged and stood on the doorstep, an American bullet met him, and he sank seriously wounded. There he lay, until the family returned later in the afternoon, and found him. Tenderly they carried him into the house, and ministered to his wants as best they could, but his wound was fatal. After his death they found some of their silver spoons in his pocket. He was buried a short distance westerly from the house.‡

It was in Lincoln that Captain Parker's Lexington Company, numbering in all one hundred and twenty men, again went into the action, probably not far from the Nelson and Hastings homes; and also the Cambridge Company

* Statement to me in 1890, of Mr. Nelson, owner of the old ruins with the surrounding fields, and who pointed out "The Soldiers' Graves."

† See his deposition in Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., but I do not find his name in any other place as a member.

‡ I am indebted to the great-grandchildren of Samuel Hastings, Cornelius and Charles A. Wellington, for this statement. They were residents of Lexington, but since both have died.

under Capt. Samuel Thatcher, seventy-seven men, joined the pursuit from there.*

The American fatalities in Lincoln, as we have seen, were Capt. Jonathan Willson, of Bedford; Nathaniel Wyman of Billerica, who was a member of Capt. Parker's Lexington Company; and Daniel Thompson of Woburn. Job Lane of Bedford was slightly wounded.

The exact British loss in Lincoln cannot be stated. It is known that eight were killed at the Bloody Angle, and at least four more along the road from there to the Hastings house. Many were wounded but no statement or estimate has ever been given. The distance across that part of the town is about two miles, and the fighting severe for more than half the way.

LIEUT.-COL. SMITH'S RETREAT TO LEXINGTON VILLAGE.

As the British forces again invaded Lexington soil undoubtedly they looked for vengeance from the hands of the little band that stood before them in the early morning. If they did anticipate as much they were not disappointed, for as we have stated Captain Parker and his men had come out into the edge of Lincoln to meet them.

Just over the line into Lexington, and a few rods north of the road, the land rises about fifty feet rather abruptly and with a ledgy face. This little summit commands a grand view up and down the road, for quite a distance, and therefore was an ideal location for the minute-

* See Massachusetts State Archives where twenty-eight miles is the distance charged for by most of his men.

men. Many were there awaiting the passing of the British, and when they were opposite, poured down on them a volley. At least one fell, an officer, for a few years ago a sword was taken up from the depth of about four feet, evidently from his grave. It was almost consumed with rust, but enough remaining to identify it as of British make and of that period. The reports of muskets, and little puffs of blue smoke betrayed the location of the marksmen, and the British at once returned the fire. Their aim was without effect. One of their bullets flattened against the ledge, and was also found by the present owner of the land, buried in the decayed leaves and refuse at the base of the ledge.*

Not more than a quarter of a mile farther along the road, stood Bull's Tavern,† in later times known as Viles Tavern. Nothing now remains of it but the cellar-hole and that is not so deep as once. The soldiers ransacked the house for food and drink, but left no recompense. A few rods more the road turns north-easterly around a bluff twenty feet high, perhaps. The struggle was renewed there furiously, for the British flankers could not manœuvre to protect the main column so well, and they suffered severely for half a mile or more towards Fiske Hill. Lieut.-Col. Smith was wounded

* The sword and bullet were found by Mr. John Lannon about 1895, and from whom I obtained them. He was then as now owner of the farm. In removing a bowlder from his garden it was necessary to dig around it and on one side to a depth of about four feet. There he found the sword and a little of its rust-eaten scabbard, and quite likely in the grave by the side of its wearer. The bullet once round, now not half that, had struck the ledge rather than the American on its summit, and fell harmlessly at the base.

†Rev. Mr. Foster called it Benjamin's Tavern.

by a bullet passing through his leg.* Major Pitcairn's horse becoming unmanageable through fright, threw him to the ground, and escaped into the American lines, where he was captured, together with equipments, including the Major's beautiful brace of pistols.†

Many British were wounded, and many killed, along this part of Battle Road. A little way from the bluff, over the wall on the opposite side of the road and in a southerly direction, are graves of two. No memorial stone marks the exact spot, and even the mounds, too, have long since dissolved away.‡

The contending forces were now climbing Fiske Hill, about sixty feet higher than the bluff.** The road at that time passed higher up than at present, and near the summit fighting was more severe again. One Briton, at least, fell there and was buried in the little strip of ground between the old and new road.

*De Berniere's Account.

† The accoutrements were taken to Concord and later sold by auction. Capt. Nathan Barrett bought the pistols, beautiful ones, with elaborately chased silver mountings, with Pitcairn's name engraved thereon. Capt. Barrett offered them to Gen. Washington, who declined them, and then to Gen. Putnam, who carried them through the war. They were brought to Lexington on Centennial Day, April 19, 1875, for exhibition by Rev. S. I. Prime, D.D., on behalf of the owner, a widow of John P. Putnam, of Cambridge, N. Y., who was the grandson of Gen. Putnam and to whom they descended. Later Mrs. Putnam gave them to the town of Lexington and they are now on exhibition by the Lexington Historical Society (See Handbook of Lexington, 1891.) Rev. William Emerson of Concord, requested of the Third Provincial Congress, June 1, 1775, the use of a horse, probably Pitcairn's, which they granted specifying one captured from a regular by Isaac Kittredge, of Tewksbury, Capt. Nathan Barrett, and Henry Flint, of Concord, Mr. Emerson to pay a reasonable price for its keeping up to that time.

‡ Statement to me by the late Rev. Carlton A. Staples.

** U. S. Geological Survey, 1886.

A heap of small stones once marked the spot, but they have disappeared.*

Down the easterly slope of Fiske Hill stands a modest little farmhouse, on the southerly side of the road. It was then the home of Benjamin Fiske. The entire family had fled, and the stragglers from the British columns entered for pillage. One in his greed stayed too long. Brave James Hayward of Acton, willing to fight though exempt from military service because of a partially dismembered foot, met him at the door, laden with booty. The Briton recognized in Hayward an enemy, and raising his gun, exclaimed,

"You are a dead man!"

"And so are you," responded Hayward as he raised his gun also. Both fired — both fell, the British instantly killed and Hayward mortally wounded, the ball piercing his bullet-pouch and entering his side. He lived eight hours and was conscious to the last. Calling for his powder horn and bullet-pouch, he remarked that he started with one pound of powder and forty bullets. A very little powder and two or three balls were all that were left.

"You see what I have been about," he exclaimed, calling attention to the slight remainder. "I am not sorry; I die willingly for my country."† And so Concord and Lexington, too, reverently treasure the memory of brave Acton men, whose life blood stained the soil of each.

* Statement of H. M. Houghton to the Rev. Carlton A. Staples, who so informed me. Mr. Houghton lived in that vicinity during his boyhood and furnished a roughly sketched plan to Mr. Staples.

† James Fletcher's History of Acton, in Hurd's History of Middlesex County.

Up the westerly slope of Concord Hill, an elevation named after her sister town, marched the British. Their ranks were broken and disordered. Many had been wounded, many had been killed, and many had fallen exhausted by the wayside. It was then about half past one o'clock, and they had marched rather more than twenty-three miles. At that time their ammunition began to give out, which added to their discomfiture. Their enemies seemed to be countless and everywhere. De Bernicre, the spy, who was with them, has left a vivid word picture of how anxious they were getting. "There could not be less than 5,000," he says in his account, "so they kept the road always lined, and a very hot fire on us without intermission. . . . We began to run rather than retreat in order." Lieut.-Col. Smith, says, in his report, that the firing on his troops, which began in Concord, "increased to a very great degree and continued without the intermission of five minutes, altogether for I believe upwards of eighteen miles."

Such was the impression on the minds of Smith, and his weary soldiers as they hurried along down Fiske Hill and up Concord Hill. If he entertained any idea of surrendering, though I have no evidence that he did, he must have realized the hopelessness of that, for no one seemed to be commanding the multitude before him, beside him, and behind him. They constituted a large circle of individuals, but made no attempt to stay his march or guide it in any way. They just followed along, seemingly intent only on hunting down the King's soldiers. Had some master mind been in charge

of the patriot army, Smith's entire force could easily have been taken prisoners. But this was the first day of the war, and was only a contest between soldiers and citizens. And so Smith was allowed to march along.

Near the foot of the westerly slope of Concord Hill stood the home of Thaddeus Reed.* He was one of Captain Parker's Company. After the British passed along the Americans picked up three severely wounded soldiers and carried them into the house, where they all died. They were buried not far away, a few feet westerly of Wood St., on the northerly side of a stone wall still standing, and but a few rods from Battle Road. Their graves are unmarked and almost unknown.†

The British flankers were now so thoroughly tired out that they could hardly act in that capacity, and were of but little use as protectors of the main body. The severely wounded were abandoned to some extent. Many of the slightly wounded were carried along somehow, but they greatly impeded the march. Hopes of reinforcements were practically abandoned.‡

And so they proceeded up the hill, the summit of which is fully forty feet higher than Fiske Hill and at least eighty feet higher than Lexington Common,** now in view less than a mile away. They must have been anxious to reach and pass that little field. Down the easterly slope of Concord Hill they almost ran,

* See Foster's Narrative.

† The exact spot was pointed out to me by the late Rev. Carlton A. Staples, Sept. 11, 1900, who received his information accompanied by a plan from H. M. Houghton.

‡ Diary of a British Officer in Boston in 1775, who was a member of the expedition.

** U. S. Geological Surveys, 1898, 1900.

in more or less confusion and intense excitement. The Americans were actively keeping up their firing, and so more Britons were killed and wounded, three of the latter so severely that they were abandoned by their fellow soldiers, fell into the hands of the Americans and were taken into Buckman Tavern.* One subsequently died and was buried with the British slain in the old cemetery near by. Their graves are unmarked.†

The British did not stop to disperse any rebels on Lexington Common, for none were there to oppose their retreat, but passed off the south-easterly point, as the Americans came promptly after them on the northwesterly side. It was between two and three o'clock when they reached the site of the present Lexington High School, a trifle more than half a mile from the Common. There they met the long-wished for reinforcements, under Lord Percy, who opened his ranks, and enclosed them in his protecting care. Many sank immediately into the road where they halted, for their physical condition was pitiful in the extreme. One of the contemporary English historians, an officer in the British Army in America, has described them as lying prone on the ground, like dogs with protruding tongues.‡

Percy then quickly wheeled about his two field pieces,** and opened fire up the road, towards the Common, where he could see the

* Foster's Account. E. P. Bliss gives the number as two, in *Lexington Hist. Soc.*, I, 75.

† E. P. Bliss, in *Lexington Historical Society*, I, 75.

‡ C. Stedman. *History of the Origin, Progress, and Termination of the American War*. London, 1794.

** Percy's Report to Gen. Gage.

Americans were gathered. It was not fatal in its effect, but served to scatter them and do considerable damage to the meeting-house, one ball passing through it. Col. Loammi Baldwin, of Woburn, was one who had been standing in sight of the British, but he sought shelter behind the sacred edifice when he realized the enemy had opened fire with artillery. When a ball passed through the meeting-house and came out near his head he retreated northwesterly to the meadow.*

Not many of the Americans had been killed thus far, in the retreat of the British through Lexington. We have spoken of James Hayward of Acton, killed on the easterly side of Fiske Hill, and must add the name of Deacon Josiah Haynes of Capt. Nixon's Sudbury Company, who met his death somewhere along the road from Fiske Hill to Lexington Common.† He was a venerable man, in his seventy-ninth year,‡ and had marched from his home down to Concord village, up through Lincoln, and into Lexington. He was thoroughly in earnest in his work of driving the British back to Boston, and in an unguarded moment exposed himself to one of the King's riflemen.

On the Lexington part of Battle Road, many British were killed and many wounded. Among the latter were Lieut. Hawkshaw, Lieut. Cox, and Lieut. Baker, all of the Fifth Regiment; Ensign Baldwin and Lieut. McCloud, of the Forty-seventh Regiment; and Captain Souter

* The damage to the meeting-house by the cannon ball cost the Town of Lexington to repair £1 1s. Rev. C. A. Staples in *Lexington Historical Society*, I, 21.

† Ripley.

‡ Hudson's History of Sudbury.

and Lieut. Potter of the Marines.* I have previously mentioned the wounding of the commander, Lieut.-Col. Smith, on the westerly slope of Fiske Hill.

After the British had departed from Lexington immediate attention was given to the Lexington patriot dead who were slain on the Common in the early morning. From the field of battle they had been borne to the meeting-house, and there a simple service held over them, consisting of a prayer by Rev. Jonas Clarke. Then they were carried to the little churchyard, where one broad grave received them all. It had been a day of terror in Lexington, and some fear was felt that the enemy might return and wreak yet further vengeance, even upon the dead. So the grave was made in a remote part of the yard, near the woods, and the fresh mound of earth itself hidden beneath branches cut from the neighboring trees.† And not for-

* De Berniere.

† "Father sent Jonas down to Grandfather Cook's to see who was killed and what their condition was and, in the afternoon, Father, Mother with me and the Baby went to the Meeting House, there was the eight men that was killed, seven of them my Father's parishoners, one from Woburn, all in Boxes made of four large Boards Nailed up and, after Pa had prayed, they were put into two horse carts and took into the grave yard where your Grandfather and some of the Neighbors had made a large trench, as near the Woods as possible and there we followed the bodies of those *first slain*, Father, Mother, I and the Baby, there I stood and there I saw them let down into the ground, it was a little rainey but we waited to see them covered up with the Clods and then for fear the British should find them, my Father thought some of the men had best Cut some pine or oak bows and spread them on their place of burial so that it looked like a heap of Brush."

I am indebted to the Lexington Historical Society, Proceedings, Vol. IV, page 92, for the above extract from a letter written by Miss Elizabeth Clarke, daughter of Rev. Jonas Clarke. It is dated from Lexington, April 19, 1841, and written to her niece, Mrs. Lucy Ware Allen, whose mother was Mary, another daughter of Rev. Mr. Clarke. The writer, Miss Elizabeth, was then in her seventy-eighth year. I am inclined to think that Asahel Porter, the Woburn man, was buried in his own town. Though killed near the Common he was not one of Capt. Parker's Company.

gotten three score years later, their grateful fellow townsmen removed their remains to the field where they died, and erected a monument to their memory.

EARL PERCY MARCHES TO REINFORCE LIEUT.-COL. SMITH.

As the command of Lieut.-Col. Smith will now rest for a brief period, let us go back to Boston and start with Earl Percy, on his mission to reinforce the former, and consider his delays and difficulties, and why he got no farther than Lexington.

As we have seen, it was between two and three o'clock in the morning when Smith reached Arlington, and became alarmed at the increasing attention his soldiers were attracting; — attention that seemed to him hostile, he despatched back to Gen. Gage an urgent request for reinforcements. His messenger should have reached Gage within two hours easily, for to retrace the march was less than six miles by land with an additional half a mile or little more by boat across the Charles River. So Gen. Gage should have had Smith's message by five o'clock, at least. He acted promptly, by ordering the First Brigade, consisting of eight companies of the Fourth, Twenty-third, and Forty-seventh Regiments, under arms, and to these were added two detachments of the Royal Marines to be under Major John Pitcairn. Two pieces of artillery, six pounders, were also added to the force, and the whole placed under the command of Lord Percy, with the title, for the occasion, of Acting Brigadier General. His little army numbered about one thousand men.



Published, Sept. 30th 1783, by John Fielding, Printer Near Row.

It was about seven o'clock when the eight companies assembled on Tremont Street, and the line extended from Scollay Square to the lower part of the Common. There they waited for Pitcairn and his Marines, nearly two hours. Finally it dawned upon the mind of General Gage that his orders to that worthy officer might still be lying on his desk unopened, for he had been granted permission to accompany Lieut.-Col. Smith as a volunteer, and perhaps had gone. Such proved to be the case and the two hours were lost. Then another commander for them was selected, and they were in line at nine o'clock.* These two hours would have meant Percy's force almost into Concord instead of into Lexington village, and would have made great difference in the results of the day's fighting.

Percy, mounted on a beautiful white horse, headed the column, and they proceeded over Boston Neck, through the present Washington Street, to Roxbury, up the hill to the meeting-house, then to the right, where the old Parting Stone then stood, even as it does to-day. In Roxbury his soldiers excited the attention of a very young patriot, who laughed derisively as the musicians played "Yankee Doodle." Lord Percy noticed him and asked the reason of his mirth. The boy responded:

"To think how you will dance by-and-by to Chevy Chase."

The British commander felt uncomfortable the rest of the day because of the suggestive

* Frothingham's History of the Siege of Boston.

and prophetic reply.* He continued into Brighton and to the westerly bank of the Charles River, opposite to Harvard Square in Cambridge. At that place the river is narrow and thus easily bridged even in those early days, and over that was then the only way into Boston by road from the upper towns in Middlesex County.

The Americans, anticipating Percy's movements, had taken up the planks of the bridge, but did not continue the good work thoroughly, for they piled them handily on the Cambridge side. It was a simple matter for Percy's engineers to cross over on the stringers and re-lay enough of them for his soldiers to pass into Cambridge. But had the planks been farther removed Percy was prepared to replace them, for he had brought with him sufficient for the purpose and carpenters to do the work. He anticipated the partial destruction of the bridge at least, and prepared his remedy accordingly, and must have been surprised at the point where the Americans concluded their labors. He carried his planks along about a mile and a half, and then sent them back as they were only an encumbrance. He had no use for them on his return for he had another plan, as we shall see later on.†

It was at the bridge that Percy marched ahead and left his wagon train of supplies to follow on, as soon as they could safely cross.

* William Gordon's *History of the Rise, Progress, and Establishment of the Independence of the United States of America*. N. Y., 1794. Vol. I, page 312.

† Rev. Isaac Mansfield, Jr., Chaplain of Gen. Thomas's Regiment, in a Thanksgiving Sermon in Camp at Roxbury, Nov. 23, 1775. See Thornton's *Pulpit of the American Revolution*, page 236.

The delay to them was considerable and so the main army soon passed out of sight.

The round about route the British had taken to reach Harvard Square was necessary, at that time, because as we have stated, no bridge crossed the river lower down. Could he have crossed as we do to-day, the distance would have been but a little over three miles, whereas it was eight miles as he marched, or nearly two hours more time. He could not cross in boats as did Lieut.-Col. Smith, for two reasons: first, his soldiers were too many, and secondly, the boats were even then moored on the Cambridge side awaiting Smith's return.

When Percy reached Cambridge, he was somewhat puzzled to know just which way to start for Lexington. In his official report he declares the houses were all shut up and there was not a single inhabitant to give him any information about the force under Smith. He did find one man, Isaac Smith, a tutor in Harvard College, who directed him along the right highway. When his fellow citizens of Cambridge learned of this free intelligence, a little later on, they were indignant — and Isaac Smith, feeling reproved, shortly afterwards left the country for a while. It does not appear that he intended to aid and abet the enemy, but granted the little courtesy without thinking of its value. It was regretted that Percy was not sent down into the marshes bordering Willis Creek, and so delayed an hour or more.*

The British marched rapidly on leaving Harvard Square and were soon quite a distance

* Edward Everett Hale in *Memorial History of Boston*. Vol. 3.

ahead of the baggage train, deeming it safe to leave it to follow under the guidance of a sergeant's guard of twelve men. It was no small task to get it safely over the dismantled bridge, and the delay there was considerable. Vigilant Americans watched the proceedings and realized the opportunity to seize it. They hurried on to Arlington to formulate their plans for its capture. As Cambridge seemed to be generally deserted, the sergeant and his men evidently felt no uneasiness at their delay. In due time, however, they were on the march again, headed for Lexington.*

Not long after they passed the Charlestown road, the Beech Street of today, Dr. Joseph Warren and his friend Dr. Thomas Welsh came into Cambridge. Warren lived in Boston, and left his home that morning and crossed the ferry into Charlestown. There he met Welsh and many other citizens and communicated to them the news he had received by special messenger from Lexington. It was then about ten o'clock.† A little after, he and Dr. Welsh on horseback, were on their way to Cambridge, where they arrived, only to find the road ahead occupied by the baggage-train. They endeavored to pass but were not permitted to do so. The sergeant inquired of Dr. Warren if he knew where the British troops then were; but the doctor could only give a negative reply. There seemed to be quite a little uneasiness in the minds of the British, as they evidently feared they were too widely separated from the

* West Cambridge on the Nineteenth of April, 1775, An Address by Samuel Abbot Smith, Boston, 1864, page 27.

† Frothingham's Siege of Boston.

main body and might be captured.* A guard of twelve men is not a large force to conduct a baggage-train through a hostile country. Percy's first and most serious mistake had been committed. It was then noon-time, or a little after.

In the meantime about a dozen of the elderly men of Menotomy, exempts mostly, assembled near the centre of the village and waited the arrival of the baggage train. Among them were Jason Belknap, Joe Belknap, James Budge, Israel Mead, Ammi Cutter and David Lamson, a half Indian. Some of them had served in the French War. Rev. Phillips Payson, A. M., of Chelsea, was also present and took an active part.† They chose Lamson to be leader, and took a position behind a stone wall on the north-erly side of the road, nearly opposite the First Parish Meeting-House. As the baggage-train appeared nearly opposite, Lamson ordered his men to rest and aim at the horses, at the same time calling out to the sergeant to surrender. He made no reply, and his driver whipped up the horses to escape. It was too late, for American bullets easily stopped them, killed two British soldiers and wounded several others.‡ The soldiers then abandoned their charge and ran southerly along the westerly shore of Spy Pond, as far as Spring Valley, where they came upon an elderly lady of Menotomy, known as Mother Bathericke, engaged in digging dandelions. They begged her assistance and protection, consequently she

* Edward Everett Hale in *Memorial History of Boston*, Vol. 3.

† Brown's Beneath Old Roof Trees.

‡ Smith's Address.

conducted them to the house of Capt. Ephraim Frost, where they were detained as prisoners,* and probably to their mental relief. They were thoughtful enough not to include their guns in the surrender, for some were thrown into Spy Pond, and one was ruined by striking it heavily over a stone wall and bending it hopelessly out of shape.

The captured wagons were drawn down into the hollow, still to be seen a little northeasterly of the present Arlington railroad station, where the contents were distributed freely to all comers. The living horses were driven off to Medford, and the bodies of the dead ones, in accordance with the suggestion of the Rev. Mr. Cook, who feared exciting the anger of the returning British, were dragged away to the field near Spring Valley, westerly of Spy Pond. And there, for many years, their bones bleached in the sun.†

All other marks of the contest were obliterated from the highway, that Percy might not trace what had happened to his baggage-wagons and wreak vengeance upon the townspeople.

Gen. Percy ‡ marched less than two miles beyond Arlington centre, when he distinctly heard the firing in Lexington. He was not far from the boundary line between Arlington and Lexington and the time was, as he has written, between one and two o'clock.** At about that

* Smith's Address. Some of the opposition newspapers in England were quite merry and some quite sarcastic over the surrender of six lusty soldiers to one old woman, and inquired, on that basis, how many British troops would it take to conquer America?

† Smith's Address.

‡ He signed his official report to Gen. Gage, "Percy, Acting Brig. Gen." So that was his title for April Nineteenth.

** See the rough or preliminary draft of his report to Gage.

time he met Lieut. Gould of the Fourth, or King's Own Regiment, who, as we have written, was wounded at the North Bridge and was then returning in a borrowed Concord chaise, drawn by a borrowed Concord horse. From him Percy learned the details of Lieut.-Col. Smith's march, and of his present urgent need of assistance. He hurried along towards Lexington, and Lieut. Gould continued his retreat towards Boston, but was captured as he reached Arlington village. The exact spot was on the present Massachusetts Avenue, near Mill Street, and his captors were some of the old men who had destroyed the baggage-wagons. Gould was first taken to Ammi Cutter's, and then to Medford,* and his own deposition shows that he was kindly treated.

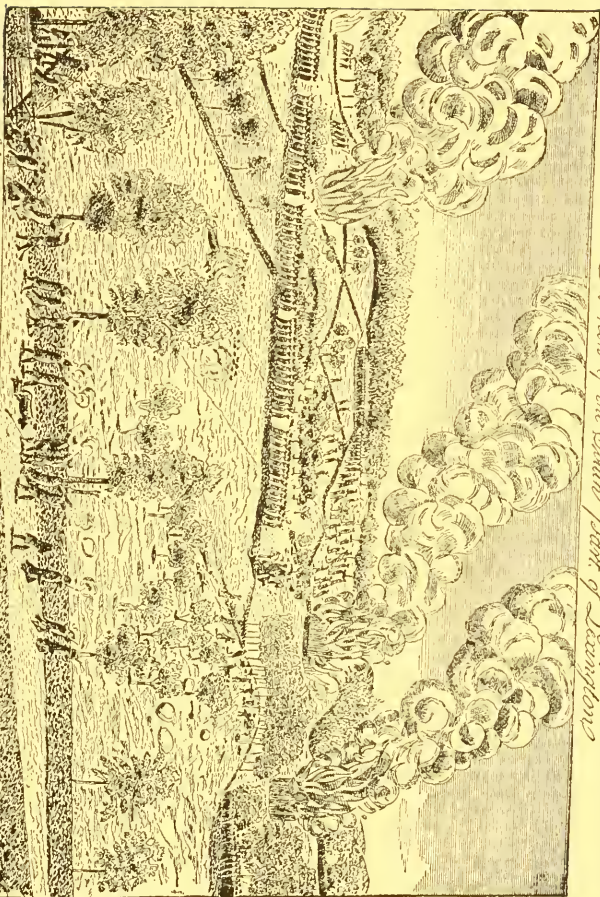
At last, after a march of nearly sixteen miles,† Percy met the returning force under Lieut.-Col. Smith, who had passed Lexington Common, the scene of his engagement in the morning, and was down the road towards Boston, half a mile. The place of meeting was opposite the present Lexington High School, and the time between two and three o'clock. Percy being the ranking officer, immediately took command of the united forces. It did not take him long to realize the terrible condition that Smith's troops were in, and to minister to their wants. As they halted in the road, his own ranks opened to receive them, and there they sank to the ground utterly exhausted. Such as could eat or drink were supplied from

* Smith's Address, pages 31, 32.

† To be exact, for I have measured the route over which he marched, it was $15\frac{7}{8}$ miles.

his own stores, while the wounded were taken still farther down the road, less than a quarter of a mile, to the Munroe Tavern, which he proceeded to establish as his headquarters and for use as a hospital. Near the place of meeting, coming in from the eastward, was then and is now, the Woburn road, the bordering walls of which sheltered plenty of American minute-men. Back a little to the southward rose the modest elevation now sometimes called Mt. Vernon. Americans were there also, for it was high enough for them to look down on the highway very nicely if permitted to do so. Percy's flankers, however, were directed to clear all surrounding locations of enemies to the King, and Mt. Vernon and the Woburn road were soon under the British flag again, or nearly so. But occasionally from some obscure or neglected corner, rose a puff of blue smoke and then the wearer of that brilliant red uniform would tumble over in the road, wounded or dying, or dead. Little bodies of minute-men, unorganized always, were seen dodging back and forth around the meeting-house on the Common. Other little groups, and many singly, were noticed climbing over walls, emerging from, and disappearing again, behind clumps of bushes, and trees, and houses; hardly ever in sight long enough to shoot at. Percy, thinking to awe them, wheeled his two six-pounders into position and opened his first cannonade on the meeting-house on Lexington Common. It was likewise the first cannon fired in the American Revolution. No American was killed, or even wounded, but the house of God in Lexington suffered, and it cost the

Plat II
Men of the Church part of Lexington



1. Edward Smith. Reports extending from the Pennant.
2. Earl Henry's 20,000 musket balls?
3. Earl Cornwallis's 100,000. 500,000.
4. 57,000. The Churchyard of St. Mary, Newport.
5. 200,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.
6. 100,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.
7. 100,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.
8. 100,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.
9. 100,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.
10. 100,000. The Church of St. Mary, Newport.

town some money to repair it. The cannon ball crashing through the meeting-house did have the effect to drive the Americans farther back, and probably out of rifle range for a while.

Percy having thus scattered his near-by enemies then moved one of his six-pounders a few rods down the road near the present Bloomfield Street, then up the little elevation to the southward, now called Mt. Vernon. The precise spot was probably about opposite the northerly end of the present Warren Street. He strongly supported it with a part of his brigade.* This location was an excellent one for artillery, as it commanded the highway for fully a mile to Lexington Common and beyond. As before, his gunner could find no American long enough in one place to aim at. So there were no fatalities.

While Smith's soldiers were resting, some of those under Percy as reinforcements wandered about that part of the village bent on mischief and pillage, not the kind usually indulged in by the average rowdy element of an army, but on a much larger and grander scale. Houses and outlying buildings were looted and burned. The first ones were owned by Deacon Joseph Loring, non-combatant, seventy-three years of age, situated close by the meeting place of the two detachments, on the westerly side of the road. This group of buildings consisted of a mansion house, a barn seventy-five feet long, and a corn house. All were completely de-

* In his report he states that he "drew up the Brigade on a height." Only Mount Vernon was easily accessible for such a movement. See also Doolittle's "A View of the South Part of Lexington," for confirmation.

stroyed, together with such of their contents as could not be carried away. About two hundred rods of Loring's stone walls were also pushed over, emphasizing strongly the feeling of hostility existing among the British soldiers for their American cousins. His loss was £720.* This wanton and needless destruction of property must have been by the express command of Percy, for he was but a few rods away.

On the easterly side of the road, nearly opposite the Loring house, standing on the site of the present Russell House, was the home of Matthew Mead. That, too, was within a few rods of where Percy sat on his white horse, but it was ransacked by his soldiers, and Mead's loss was £101.†

Another plundered Lexington home in that neighborhood belonged to Benjamin Merriam, one of Parker's Company, and of course absent. His house was not burned, but damaged to the extent of £6. His loss of personal property amounted to £217, 4 s.‡ The building is still in existence, but has been moved easterly into Woburn Street across the railroad tracks. Its original location was on the westerly side of Massachusetts Avenue, a few rods north of Winthrop Road, and easily within sight of the British commander, Lord Percy.

And let us not forget that from that time on, Percy was in supreme command of the united British forces, amounting to nearly eighteen hundred men. To him belongs the credit of a masterly retreat, for his loss in killed and

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass. in 1775, page 686.

† Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass. in 1775, page 688.

‡ Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass in 1775, page 688.

wounded was surprisingly small considering the number of American riflemen in pursuit. To him belongs the blame also for the burned homes of inoffensive non-combatants, for the killing of such helpless old men as Raymond; for the summary removal of Hannah Adams and her infant from child-bed; for the killing of feeble-minded William Marcy; for the killing of fourteen-year old Edward Barber. His entire march back to Charlestown was thickly dotted with just such incidents, unrelieved by any conspicuous merciful action, or by any deed of bravery. It was a masterly retreat, indeed,—and it was a brutal one, too. Happily for the American patriots in succeeding contests, no other British commander seemed inspired by such revengeful instincts. Happily for the British historian he has no other such brutal events to apologize or blush for. Percy occupies his one page in history, uniquely, at least. His services in America, terminated soon thereafter, and at his own request, and for some reason which we know not of. Possibly he was satisfied with the fame, such as it was, which he won on that glorious day.*

The next Lexington home to be destroyed by the incendiary belonged to the widow Lydia

* A majority of the voters of Lexington in town meeting assembled have re-named a near-by street, "Percy Road," in commemoration of his visit on that Nineteenth of April. Almost any other foeman's name would have been better, if it is thus necessary to mark a growing feeling of respect and kindness between two nations of kindred blood. Its older name was Mt. Vernon Street!

The town has many street names in memory of that battle day, such as Adams, Clarke, Hancock, Muzzey, Revere. Percy Road starts from near the old Munroe Tavern. What better name could there be for this thoroughfare than Munroe Avenue, in memory of Sergeant William Munroe, or of his grandson James S. Munroe, who has generously left the Tavern to be forever open to the public for inspection.

Mulliken and her son. It stood not far from Loring's, on the main road to Boston, nearly opposite the present Munroe School. The clock shop connected with the same estate was also burned. As in the previous cases such personal effects as were desired by the soldiers were first removed and subsequently carried away. The works of a valuable musical clock were found in the knapsack of a wounded Briton, when he was subsequently captured.* The Mulliken loss was £431.†

John Mulliken, cabinet-maker, son of the widow, and living in Concord, joined in the pursuit, and came as far as Lexington. There he saw his mother's house in flames, which affected him so deeply that he could proceed no farther.‡

A modest little home and shop belonging to Joshua Bond, standing northwesterly from Munroe Tavern, and very near the present beginning of "Percy Road," were first looted, and then burned. His loss was £189, 16 s. 7 d.

The greater part of these happenings were within that first half hour after Percy took command of the united British forces, and before he began his retreat. This energetic destroyer of American homes had selected Munroe Tavern as his temporary headquarters, and ordered his wounded conveyed there also. While their wounds were being dressed his men demanded such refreshments as the place could provide, and unlike Smith's subordinates in

* Lexington Historical Society Proceedings, III, 135.

† See Doolittle's "A View of the South Part of Lexington," for an idea of those burning Lexington homes.

‡ Lexington Historical Society Proceedings, III, 135.

Concord, were not considerate enough to pay for them. So landlord William Munroe's loss was £203, 11 s. 9 d., of which £90 was in the "retail shop," presumably of a liquid nature. As he was orderly sergeant in Captain Parker's Company, he was naturally absent on duty, and left a lame man, John Raymond, in charge, who waited upon the unbidden guests because he was compelled to. His last service was to mix a glass of punch for one of the red-coats, after which he essayed to escape through the garden. He was not alert enough, for two soldiers fired, and one of their bullets readily overtook him as he hobbled away.* Thus one more was added to the list of American dead, one of the easiest victims, of course, for he was simply an unarmed cripple. This probably happened at the rear of the Tavern.

A few rods from the Tavern, down the road towards Boston, were two more Lexington homes, on opposite sides of the street, and so quite near to each other. They are still standing (1912). In the one on the westerly side lived Samuel Sanderson, a member of Capt. Parker's Company. He was not at home, so they killed his cow instead, not for food, but for the pure pleasure of killing something. Evidently landlord Munroe's liquor was having some effect, if not in making men braver, then in making them more brutal. Sanderson did not report the amount of his loss to the Legislature. On the easterly side of the road lived John Mason and family. All were absent so

* A carefully written newspaper clipping evidently from a Boston periodical, dated April 19, 1858, preserved in a scrap book once belonging to the Thomas Waterman collection of American History.

the soldiers permitted themselves to carry away property to the value of £14, 13 s, 4 d.*

Many other homes in Lexington were ransacked, mostly during Percy's halt. The total loss, as reported to the Legislature in 1783, amounted to £1761, 1, 15; nearly \$9,000 as computed in money of to-day. Undoubtedly many minor losses were not reported at all.

While these events were happening, the American riflemen were not idle. From Mt. Vernon to the westward, and from the Munroe meadows to the eastward, came many leaden messengers, some of them effective. Among the British officers wounded, and probably most of them during the halt, were Lieut. Hawkshaw, Lieut. Cox, and Lieut. Baker, of the Fifth, Ensign Baldwin and Lieut. McCloud of the Forty-seventh; and Capt. Souter and Lieut. Potter of the Marines. Many privates were killed and wounded.†

Shortly after the meeting of Percy and Smith, Gen. William Heath of Roxbury arrived in Lexington, and endeavored to effect the organization of the American forces into the semblance of an army. Dr. Joseph Warren arrived on the scene at the same time. Heath's efforts were hardly successful, as the patriots chose to fight as they had from the beginning, singly and self-commanded. It appears that Heath had first gone to Cambridge, to meet the Committee of Safety, and from there intended to go to Lexington, but fearing the British were in possession of the road in that direction had taken one across to Watertown.

* Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass. in 1775.

* De Berniere's Report.

Finding there some of the militia of the town awaiting orders, he directed them to Cambridge to take up the planks of the Boston bridge, barricade its southerly end and dispute the passage of the retreating British on their way home to Boston. Then he proceeded to Lexington and upon his arrival there was generally recognized as the commanding officer of the American forces. He found the people there aroused to great excitement caused by the bombardment of the meeting-house and the burning of so many homes.*

It must have been half past three, or perhaps nearly four o'clock, when Percy gave the order to march. He realized the distance to Boston, and the dangers along the way. "As it now began to grow pretty late," he says in his official report, "and we had 15 miles † to retire, and only our 36 rounds, I ordered the Grenadiers and Light Infantry to move off first,‡ and covered them with my Brigade, sending out very strong flanking parties."

The imposing display and the vigilant flankers had the desired effect of keeping the Americans at a comparatively safe distance, and so Percy and his little army marched down through East Lexington in safety.

The looting section picked up considerable plunder from the abandoned homes along the way, evidently without protest from the commander. The march was a slow one, for Smith's weary and wounded soldiers had to be

* Heath's Memoirs, page 201.

† Then he had in mind to return by way of Roxbury, a longer march than to Charlestown.

‡ De Berniere says the Light Infantry was in front, then the Grenadiers.

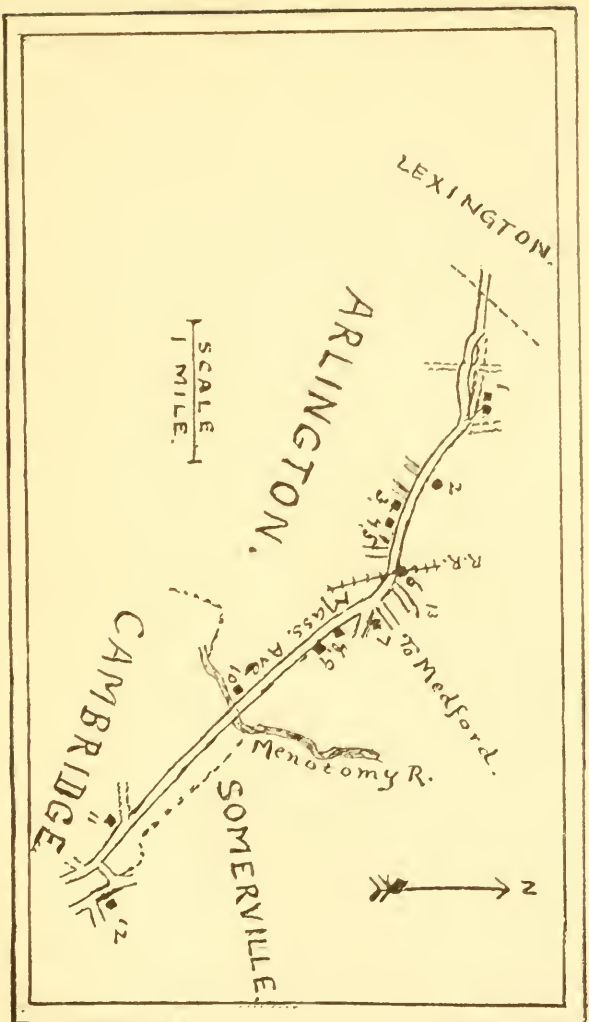
considered. Many of them were on the verge of collapse and quite a few dropped out of the ranks for good. De Berniere in his account places the "missing" at twenty-six. One of these, a German, was discovered by the roadside in East Lexington soon after Percy had passed out of sight. He was well treated by the Americans, and made his home among them for many years.*

The Americans killed in Lexington during the afternoon were Jedediah Munroe, and John Raymond. The British loss was much greater, for the Americans were being reinforced constantly by minute-men from the remote towns. Three companies from Newton entered the battle at Lexington, under the command respectively of Capt. Phineas Cook, thirty-seven men; Capt. Amariah Fuller, one hundred and six men; and Capt. Jeremiah Wiswell, seventy-six men. Together these numbered two hundred and nineteen men, making the total enrolment of the Americans in pursuit of Percy as he passed out of Lexington, nineteen hundred and eighty-one men.

PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH ARLINGTON.

It was not far from half past four when the British crossed the Lexington line and entered into Arlington. Their retreating march in Lexington measured about two and one quarter miles. Along the road they had striven to kill in honorable battle. They had suc-

* Told to me by the venerable Charles Brown still living (1911) in East Lexington. His grandfather, Capt. Edmund Munroe, was an active participant in the events of April 19th.



1. Capt. Benj. Locke.
2. Tuft's Tavern.
3. Adams.
4. Russell.
5. Percy's Barrage Wagons Captured.
6. Adams.
7. Cooper Tavern.
8. Lieut. Solomon Bowman.
9. Black Horse Tavern.
10. Whittemore.
11. Watson.
12. Tufts.
13. Whittemore Wounded.

ceeded but slightly, and paid an unusual price with a much larger number of their own dead and wounded. Percy's aim seemed to have been to terrorize his opponents at whatever cost. The life of Raymond was not taken in battle, nor can rapine and incendiarism add glory to his military renown. Lexington's highway to Arlington ran between pillaged and burning homes, and his soldiers staggered along under heavy burdens of property stolen from those whose King was his King. Concord and Lincoln have none of Percy's deeds related in their chronicles, but Lexington, and Arlington, and Cambridge, and Somerville, and Charlestown have good reason to remember his terrible conception of warfare.

Gen. William Heath, as the commanding officer of the Americans, endeavored to organize his forces into something like an army. He did not greatly succeed, but re-formed some of the forces that had been scattered by Percy's cannonade, directed towards the meeting-house on Lexington Common.*

Descending the high lands in the upper part of Arlington by the road, now known as Appleton Street, that skirts along the base of Arlington Heights, and drops to the "Foot of the Rocks," the Americans pressed in greater numbers and greater courage on Percy's rear guard. The bravery of individuals at this point became conspicuous and often foolishly hazardous. Percy, in his report, speaks of some concealed in houses by the wayside, who would emerge therefrom and approach within ten yards to fire at him and his officers — though sure of a

* Heath's Memoirs.

fatal fire in return. He seemed surprised at their enthusiasm, as he called it, evidently forgetting how much he had excited their anger. It is almost beyond belief that he could have escaped through such a gauntlet, mounted as he was, on his beautiful white horse, a conspicuous mark from the hillsides along the way. But he did,—for such is occasionally the fortune of war as granted to brave men. His personal courage was beyond question.

The forces of the Americans was greatly augmented during the pursuit through Arlington. Minute-men from the nearby Middlesex towns, and from Essex and Norfolk counties, arrived at the time and disposed themselves along a line parallel to the highway as their individual fancies dictated, and independent of any commander-in-chief. Along the hillside to the south, behind the walls, and even within buildings adjacent to the road, they were posted, singly and in squads, among them many unerring marksmen, who added greatly to the British loss in killed and wounded. Percy would have been dismayed had he known the number of reinforcements he must then contend with, but they were not paraded for his inspection. His own army at the highest had not numbered over eighteen hundred men, but now considerably depleted, by his losses along the way, it is doubtful if it would equal fifteen hundred really effective soldiers.

The Americans entering the contest at Arlington were from Brookline, Capt. Thomas White and ninety-five men, and possibly two other companies under Col. Thos. Aspinwall and Major Isaac Gardner, number of men un-

known;* Watertown, Capt. Samuel Barnard, one hundred and thirty-four men; Medford, Capt. Isaac Hall, fifty-nine men; Malden, Capt. Benjamin Blaney, seventy-six men; Roxbury, Capt. Lemuel Child, thirty-five men, Capt. William Draper, fifty men, Capt. Moses Whiting, fifty-five men; Dedham, Capt. Eben Battle, sixty-six men; Capt. Wm. Bullard, fifty-nine men, Capt. Daniel Draper, twenty-four men, Capt. William Ellis, thirty-one men, Capt. David Fairbanks, fourteen men, Capt. Aaron Fuller, sixty-seven men, Capt. George Gould, seventeen men, Capt. Joseph Guild, fifty-nine men; Needham, Capt. Aaron Smith, seventy men, Capt. Robert Smith, seventy-five men, Capt. Caleb Kingsbury, forty men; Lynn, Capt. Nathaniel Bancroft, thirty-eight men, Capt. William Farrington, fifty-two men, Capt. Rufus Mansfield, forty-six men, Capt. Ezra Newhall, forty-nine men, Capt. David Parker, sixty three men; Beverly, Capt. Caleb Dodge, thirty-two men, Capt. Larkin Thorndike, forty-eight men, Capt. Peter Shaw, forty-two men; Danvers, Capt. Samuel Epes, eighty-two men, Capt. Samuel Flint, forty-five men, Capt. Israel Hutchinson, fifty-three men, Capt. Caleb Lowe, twenty-three men, Capt. Jeremiah Page, thirty-nine men, Capt. Asa Prince, thirty-seven men, Capt. Edm. Putnam, seventeen men, Capt. John Putnam, thirty-five men; Menotomy, Capt. Benjamin Locke, fifty-two men. Undoubtedly some of Locke's men were engaged earlier in the day, particularly those who lived in Arlington, for twenty-six of them assembled on the Common

* Bolton's Brookline. White's was the only company to file claim for pay, however. See Mass. Archives.

at daybreak, and must have gone up to Lexington, at least. Of the other members, eleven were from Charlestown, seven from Boston, three from Stoneham, two from Lexington, one from Newton, and one residence unknown. Together these reinforcements at Arlington numbered seventeen hundred and seventy-nine men.

Under the combined efforts of Gen. Heath and Dr. Warren the minute-men were encouraged to rally and draw nearer the rear guard of Percy's column, to harass and destroy them. The two British field pieces were often turned on the Americans but were too cumbersome for effective use against the elusive minute-men. The cannon balls went tearing up the road, smashing trees and shrubs, toppling over stone walls, pushing jagged holes through buildings, striking terror into the hearts of women and children, and presumably many of the men, who were unused to war.

This renewal of activities commenced in Arlington where the road comes in from Lexington, and skirts along the northerly base of Peirce's Hill, now called Arlington Heights. The descent from there to the plain is by a steep grade and the lower end of that part of the highway was then, and is now, known as Foot of the Rocks. This skirting, curved road around Peirce's Hill still exists. Its westerly end is now called Paul Revere Road, and its easterly end, Appleton St. Since that time a straight road with gentler grade has been made to connect the two ends of that part of Battle Road, and forms a part of the new Massachusetts Avenue from Boston to the Concord line.

It was at the Foot of the Rocks that Dr. Warren, brave even to recklessness, exposed himself to some vigilant British marksman, who could not fail to notice his enthusiasm and influence. The bullet came dangerously near the doctor's head, so near, in fact, as to strike a pin from his ear-lock.* Here, also, Dr. Downer of Roxbury engaged in single combat with a British soldier, whom he slew with a bayonet thrust.†

Towards the summit of Peirce's Hill was the Robbins home. The family had fled. Percy's flank-guard ransacked the house, built a fire on the kitchen floor, which burned off a line full of wet clothes hanging over it, letting them fall into the flames which were thereby extinguished.‡

Down this road a little farther stood the Tufts Tavern, once occupied by Mr. Cutler, the rich farmer and butcher, but at that time by John Tufts, previously of Medford, whose wife was Rebecca, a daughter of Mr. Cutler. It will be recalled that Tufts had been aroused in the early morning by the British, and when they returned the family had fled. Soldiers broke into the upper end of it, loaded themselves with such plunder as they could carry away, and maliciously destroyed some that they were obliged to leave behind. One thrust his bayonet through the best mirror, the frame of which was long preserved.** While others, thinking

* Heath's Memoirs.

† Heath's Memoirs.

‡ Mrs. Lydia Peirce's statement in Smith's Address, page 33.

** Mrs. Almira T. Whittemore in Parker's Arlington, page 194. The tavern is still standing, or part of it, numbered 963 Massachusetts Ave., opposite Mt. Vernon Street.

to serve their King, opened the taps of the casks containing molasses and spirits, allowing them to escape. Then they set fire to the building, and left in haste to rejoin their retreating companions. A faithful colored slave of Mr. Cutler's watching from a distance, entered soon after their departure and extinguished the fire.

Richer plunder awaited the looters at the home of Joseph Adams, a venerable deacon of the Second Precinct Church. He had remained at home with his family until Percy's troops came into sight up the road. Then fearing his outspoken views, strongly antagonistic to the British ministry, might subject him to abuse by Percy and his soldiers, he determined to make his way across the fields to the Rev. Mr. Cook's barn. He was seen, and a volley of bullets followed, but he reached the barn, and hid in the hay. Some of the soldiers followed, even into the barn, and pierced the hay with their bayonets, but he was not exactly there. Some of them burst open the door of his home, and three broke into the chamber, where lay his wife and their infant child, but a few days old. The mother was too ill to arise, even. One of the soldiers opened the bed-curtains and with fixed bayonet, pointing to her breast, seemed about to slay her. She begged him not to kill her, but he only angrily replied:

"Damn you!"

Another soldier, with a more humane heart, interceded, and said,

"We will not kill the woman if she will go out of the house, but we will surely burn it."

Inspired by the threat, Mrs. Adams then arose, drew a blanket about herself and little

infant,* and painfully made her way to the corn-house close by. It was the first journey since her illness, as far as her chamber door even. Other children were left within the house, but she was too weak to be of any assistance to them. They had hidden under a bed, but curiosity getting the better of Joel, aged nine years, the little folks were all discovered, but not harmed. They saw the sheets stripped from the beds and household valuables dumped into them, even including the works of an old clock, an heirloom in the family. Most valuable of all the booty, was the silver tankard belonging to the communion service given to the church in 1769, by Jonathan Butterfield. It was subsequently pawned by the thief, to a Boston silversmith, Austin by name, who read the engraved inscription thereon and notified Deacon Adams. After the evacuation of Boston by the British, the two deacons redeemed the tankard at their own expense, and returned it to the church, where it is still in use.

The soldiers of Lord Percy, then emptied a basket of chips on the floor, set them on fire with a brand from the hearth, and went on their way. The Adams children put out the blaze with a quantity of home-brewed beer, but not until the floor was badly burned, the ceiling smoked and a quantity of pewter plates on the dresser melted.†

* This little child lived into womanhood and became the wife of James Hill.

† Mrs. Adams's Deposition and Smith's Address, wherein he quotes Mrs. Thos. Hall, grand-daughter of Mrs. Adams, Rev. Mr. Brown's Sermon on James Hill, and S. G. Damon's article in *The Christian Register*, Oct. 28, 1854. The building, or part of it, is still standing (1912) being the ell of a building on the southerly side of Massachusetts Avenue, third house westerly from Bartlett Avenue.

A little farther along, on the westerly side of the road, lived Jason Russell, aged fifty-eight years.* Somewhat helpless because lame, he had started with his family at noontime for refuge at George Prentiss's on the hill. After going a little way he felt impelled to return and look after the safety of his home. He barricaded his gate with bundles of shingles and from behind them took his position to fire upon the enemy as they should come along and pass by in the road a rod away. Rather a feeble fortress from any military standpoint, and one that proved to be a death trap for its builder. Northerly across the road and across the brook lived Ammi Cutter, a kindly neighbor, who came and pleaded with Russell to abandon his door-yard for a place of greater safety. Russell replied that "An Englishman's house is his castle." Cutter remained by his side until the advancing British were seen up the road, and then started on the run across the road, over the wall and through the fields towards his home. Reaching the old mill-yard, and still running, he stumbled and fell between two logs, and the enemy's bullets scattered bark over him as he lay. They thought him dead because he fell as they fired, and so left him. But he was entirely uninjured.

Back of the Russell house in a southerly direction, the land slopes gently upward for a little way, and then rises to a considerable height. Near the foot of this hill a goodly number of Americans were posted, among them the men from Danvers. Approaching along

* Born Jan. 25, 1717. Paige's History of Cambridge. The old grave-stone in the cemetery at Arlington calls him 59 years old.

the slope of the hill, and parallel to the highway, was a strong British flanking party driving all before it. The Americans at that point were too few to openly resist, so retreated and entered the Russell house. Down the road came the main body under Percy, and perceiving the minute-men, advanced and opened fire. Russell being lame, was the last to reach the doorway, where two bullets felled him. The soldiers rushed in and pierced him, as he lay, with eleven bayonet thrusts. Then they entered the house, and within that little home enacted the bloodiest tragedy of the day. Here, the seven men from Danvers were killed. The other Americans retreated to the cellar, and from the foot of the stairs threatened death to any Briton who should come down. One attempted to, and died on the way. Another died in the struggle overhead. Then the house was plundered in accordance with Percy's method of warfare.

After the British had passed, the Americans gathered at the home of Jason Russell. The dead from the yard, and within the house, were laid, side by side, in the little south room. There were twelve of them, and the blood from their wounds mingled in one common pool upon the floor.*

The highway from Jason Russell's house, to the centre of Arlington village, proved to be the bloodiest half mile of all the Battle Road. Within this little stretch were killed twenty or more Americans, and as many or more Britons. And here, on the northerly side of the road,

* King's Address and Smith's Address. The old home is still standing though removed a few rods back from its original location.

not far from where the British convoy was captured, in the forenoon, stood another Adams home. It was punctured with bullets and it was stained with blood, for the dead and dying and wounded were carried there after the combatants had passed on.*

One of the most unequal duels of any war was fought near here, between the venerable Samuel Whittemore, aged eighty years, and a number of British soldiers, acting as a flanking party, on the easterly side of the road.

Whittemore lived with a son and grandchildren near Menotomy River, and had been aroused early in the morning by the passing of Smith's forces on their way to Concord. Mrs. Whittemore then commenced her preparations for flight, to another son's house, near Mystic River, towards Medford. She supposed that her husband intended to accompany her, but was surprised to find him engaged in the war-like occupation of oiling his musket and pistols, and sharpening his sword. In his younger days he had been an officer in the militia. She urged him to accompany her and the children. He refused, with the excuse that he was going "up town" as he expressed it. He did so, arriving there before the British had returned. When they reached the neighborhood of the present railroad crossing they halted, some of them opposite Mystic Street. Whittemore had posted himself behind a stone wall, down Mystic Street about four hundred and fifty feet, near the corner of the present Chestnut Street.

* It stood easterly of the present (1911) Town Hall. When the railroad went through, part of the house blocked the way and therefore the whole had to be demolished. The grand old elm that shaded the yard was destroyed in a gale and a smaller one now takes its place.

The distance seemed an easy range for him, and he opened fire killing the soldier he aimed at. They must have discovered his hiding-place from the smoke-puff, and hastened to close in on him. With one pistol he killed the second Briton, and with his other fatally wounded a third one. In the meantime the ever vigilant flank-guard were attracted to the contest, and a ball from one of their muskets struck his head and rendered him unconscious. They rushed to the spot, and clubbed him with their muskets and pierced him with their bayonets until they felt sure that he was dead. Soon after they left him, he was found by the Americans, and as he seemed to still live they bore him to the Cooper Tavern. Dr. Tufts of Medford was summoned, but declared it useless to dress so many wounds as the aged man could not possibly survive. However, he was persuaded to try, and Whittemore lived eighteen more years, dying in 1793, at the age of ninety-eight. When he was recovering, his wife could not forbear asking him if he did not regret he had not remained with the rest of the family from the first. But the old hero, still suffering from his many wounds, replied:

"No! I would run the same chance again."*

Four hundred feet farther along, at the corner of the Medford road, now Medford Street, stood the Cooper Tavern, Benjamin Cooper, landlord. He and his wife, Rachel, were mixing flip at the bar. Two of their guests, and possibly those two were all at the time, were Jason Winship, about forty-five years old, and his brother-in-law, Jabez Wyman,

* Statement of F. H. Whittemore. Smith's Address, pages 43, 44.

in his fortieth year.* Evidently they were non-combatants, and as such expected to remain unmolested. But the soldiers were lashed to a fury by the reception they had met along the road, particularly that of the last half mile. So many houses along back had concealed minute-men, that about all were freely riddled with bullets, then ransacked, and then set on fire. Cooper Tavern was not considered by them as a privileged exception. More than a hundred bullets were fired into it through the doors and windows. Then the soldiers entered for their finishing strokes. Mr. and Mrs. Cooper escaped to the cellar, but Wyman and Winship, both unarmed, were stabbed in many places, their heads mauled until their skulls were broken, and brains scattered about on the floor and walls.†

The death of these two unarmed men, formed the climax of Arlington's part of the battle, for Percy's troops passed through the rest of the town, and crossed Menotomy River into Cambridge without further bloody incident.

The Americans who were killed in Arlington, were Jason Russell, Jason Winship and Jabez Wyman of Arlington; Reuben Kennison, of Beverly; Samuel Cook, Benjamin Daland, Ebenezer Goldthwait, Henry Jacobs, Perley Putnam, George Southwick, and Jotham Webb, of Danvers; Elias Haven of Dedham; William Flint, Thomas Hadley, Abednego Ramsdell, and Daniel Townsend, of Lynn; William Polly and Henry Putnam, of Medford; Lieut. John Bacon, Nathaniel Chamberlain, Amos Mills, Sergt.

* Cutter's Arlington and Paige's Cambridge.

† Deposition of Rachel Cooper.

Elisha Mills, and Jonathan Parker of Needham; Benjamin Peirce of Salem; and Jacob Coolidge of Watertown. These numbered twenty-five, and constituted half of all the Americans killed during the day.

The wounded in Arlington were Samuel Whittemore, of Arlington; Nathaniel Cleaves, Samuel Woodbury, and William Dodge, 3rd, of Beverly; Nathan Putnam, and Dennison Wallace of Danvers; Israel Everett of Dedham; Eleazer Kingsbury, and a son of Dr. Tolman, of Needham. They numbered nine out of the thirty-nine Americans wounded during the day.

The British killed in Arlington were at least forty, more than half of all their loss during the day.

The patriot dead of old Menotomy and her sister towns were gathered, and twelve of them placed on a sled and drawn by a yoke of oxen to the little village church-yard. There they were laid away in one large grave, side by side, in the same bloody garments they wore when they fell. One monument marks the place. In the meeting-house close by, friends and relatives met on the following Sabbath, and, we are told that among them were Anna, infant grand-daughter of Jason Russell, born on the day of the battle, and the little son of Jason Winship, who was brought to the altar for baptism. It must have been a sacred and patriotic consecration for all.* Some of the other slain from distant towns, were borne by their comrades back to their own homes.†

In Arlington, then, as the casualties show,

* Smith's Address, page 52.

† King's Address, page 14.

the battle reached its climax. The savage ferocity of the personal encounters show to what a maddening frenzy the King's troops had been wrought. As in Lexington, Percy attempted the wholesale destruction of the American homes by the torch, but so closely had he been followed by the ever-increasing minute-men, that his efforts were futile. His soldiers had the time to start the fires, but not the time to fan them into conflagrations, and thus old Menotomy escaped the fate of Lexington.

Percy continued his march through the town of Arlington, crossing Menotomy River into Cambridge between five and six o'clock. The minute-men hovered dangerously near his rear guard so that he paused often long enough to wheel his two six-pounders about and prevent them from coming too near. They were entirely without fatal effect, but inspired at all times a wholesome respect, and kept the Americans farther away.

PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH CAMBRIDGE.

Occasionally the contest narrowed down to personal encounters between two or more. It was near the Menotomy River, on the Cambridge side, that Lieut. Bowman, of Arlington, overtook a straggler from the British ranks, and engaged him in single combat. Both had guns, but neither one was loaded. The Briton rushed at Bowman with fixed bayonet, but the latter warded it off, and with his musket clubbed

his antagonist to the ground. Then he took him prisoner.*

Cambridge was the home of Capt. Samuel Thatcher's company of seventy-seven men, but it is probable that Smith had encountered them as far back as Lincoln, for the muster roll in the Massachusetts Archives states that most of them marched twenty-eight miles, which would mean up into Lincoln and return, and to Charlestown Neck and return.

Percy's march through Cambridge, from Menotomy River to the Somerville line, measured nearly a mile and a quarter. The provincials expected that he would return to Boston by the route he came out, that is through Harvard Square over Charles River bridge into Brighton, thence through Roxbury, and along Boston Neck and into Boston. Anticipating as much, it was ordered that the bridge should be made impassable. But Percy deemed it wise to hurry on to Charlestown, trusting that Gen. Gage would have an ample force there to receive and protect him. It was several miles nearer, and with no possibility of dismantled bridges to reconstruct, for his troops to pass over. Nor should it be forgotten that Percy's original plan was to remain that night, at least, in Harvard Square, but he had not counted on such intense hostility, from so large an army of minute-men in open rebellion. He deemed it wiser, therefore, to move constantly forward towards the main army.

This mile and a quarter in Cambridge proved to be one of continual battle, also. The Americans were ever on the alert, and growing

* Dr. B. Cutter's Statement in Smith's Address, page 47.

more and more active as they realized more and more the real meaning of the invasion. The sight of many of the British soldiers loaded down with plunder; the curling smoke and flames from American dwellings; the dying and the dead, some of them horribly mutilated, scattered all along the highway, were at last inspiring an intense feeling of hatred, and a longing for a satisfying vengeance. Percy's army experienced practically the same sensations. Trained as soldiers to the usages of open warfare, they deemed the frontier method of fighting as unfair and cowardly. They held in contempt the man who should remain concealed in safety and shoot down one who was compelled to remain in the open. Undoubtedly, too, the memory of a comrade, lying at the North Bridge with that ugly hatchet death-wound in the head, aroused the most savage instincts, that seemed to cry for brutal retaliation. Whittemore, and Wyman, and Winship seem to have been victims of vengeance rather than of war.

The Americans did not profit much by the lessons which they had received, earlier in the day, for they again fell victims to the British flankers. Quite a number had gathered near the home of Jacob Watson, situated on the southerly side of the highway near the present Rindge Avenue. Their fragile security was a pile of empty casks, not far from the road, from behind which they awaited the oncoming of the British. But the flank-guard came up in their rear, unobserved, and completely surprised them, killing Major Isaac Gardner of Brookline, a favorite son of that town, and the

first graduate of Harvard College to fall in the War, and two Cambridge men, John Hicks, nearly fifty years old, and Moses Richardson, fifty-three years old. And near the same place, another Cambridge man, William Marcy, as tradition says * of feeble intellect, and a non-combatant. He was sitting on the fence, evidently enjoying the military spectacle, and perhaps good-naturedly cheering on the marching red-coats. His friendly demonstrations were entirely mistaken for shouts of derision. In the midst of his simple pleasure, some Briton esteemed it his duty to kill him as an enemy of the King.

The British loss at this place was but one killed.

On they marched, wheeling to the left, into Beech Street, a thoroughfare about seven hundred feet long, and thence out of Cambridge and into Somerville.

Soon after this, the wife of John Hicks, whose home is still standing (1912) at the corner of Dunster and Winthrop Streets, fearing for his safety, sent her son, fourteen years of age, to look for him. He had been absent since morning, and undoubtedly the noise of battle, a mile and a quarter away, coming across the fields, bore a sad burden of prophecy. Her misgivings were well founded, for the son found his father by the roadside where he fell, and near him the others.

The body of Isaac Gardner was taken to Brookline and there buried the next day. The remains of John Hicks, Moses Richardson and

* Paige's History of Cambridge, page 414.

William Marcy, were immediately taken to the little churchyard near the Common, a mile from where they fell. They were buried in one grave, without coffins or shrouds even. A son of Moses Richardson, standing by, realizing that the earth was to fall directly on their faces, jumped down into the grave and arranged the cape of his father's coat, that it might shield him somewhat from the falling earth.

We may wonder now, at that hasty burial, without much, if any, ceremony; but let us associate with it the trail of the invading army, and of what seemed possible for the morrow, if it should return, greatly reinforced, for vengeance. Boston was not far away, and Gen. Gage, even then, might be preparing to move on Cambridge, with a force sufficiently large for its subjection. The Americans did not fully realize their own power or their own courage, not even as well as Gen. Gage did, who wisely decreed to remain in Boston and Charlestown, and decide later whether to pursue an aggressive or a defensive campaign. The spontaneous rousing of the country was an impressive one to the British commander.

It had evidently been Percy's plan to camp on Cambridge Common that night, and while awaiting expected reinforcements, or upon their arrival, lay the buildings of Harvard College, and others, in ruins. Such a course would have been in harmony with his warfare in Lexington and Arlington, and serve as a practical lesson to those in rebellion, of the disposition and readiness of their King to wreak a swift and

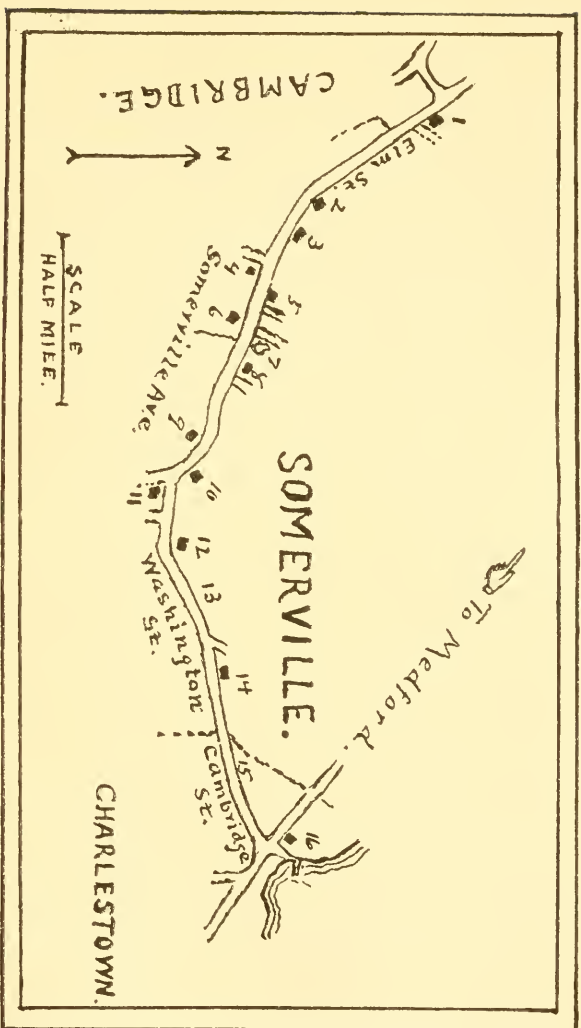
terrible vengeance upon his enemies.* But Percy's plans were rudely disarranged, and he commenced to realize that he was really being driven back to Boston.

PERCY'S RETREAT THROUGH SOMERVILLE.

It was about half past six o'clock when Percy left Cambridge and entered the present city of Somerville, crossing the line at the corner of Beech and Elm Streets. Just about at the Somerville line the battle was hotly renewed. Near the corner of Beech Street, and on the easterly side of Elm Street, stood, and still stands (1912), the house of Timothy Tufts. Here Percy halted his army while his two field-pieces were dragged up the hill back of the Tufts house and discharged towards his pursuers, with the usual result of his cannonading — none killed. From out a grove a little way up the road, came a scattering fire of American sharpshooters and in consequence quite a number of Britons were killed. They fell in the road, just in front of the Tufts house, and a tablet there marks where they were buried.

Along Elm Street to Oak Street, and then continuing in Somerville Avenue, was their route, when the march was resumed. At the foot of Laurel Street on Somerville Avenue was then a little pond. Into that many weary

* See Thanksgiving Sermon in the Camp at Roxbury, Nov. 23, 1775, by Rev. Isaac Mansfield, Jr., Chaplain to Gen. Thomas's Regiment. Mr. Mansfield fully believed such plans to have been made and states that his information came so direct that he could not hesitate to accept it but did not feel at liberty to publish the name of his informer.



1. Tufts. 2. Hunnewell. 3. Capen. 4. Kent. 5. Rand. 6. Tufts. 7. A pond. 8. Ireland. 9. Frost.
- Choate. 11. Piper's Tavern. 12. Shed. 13. Miller Killed. 14. Miller's Home 15. Revere Stopped by British.
- Barber.

Britons threw themselves — some for the refreshing plunge, others to quench their thirst.*

Their march was continued rapidly now, and in consequence the fatalities on the American side were slight, if any, on the road from the Tufts house through Bow Street, for that was a part of Battle Road then, to Union Square. From the latter place they continued through Washington Street, where the American sharpshooters had a grand opportunity to renew their havoc. Washington Street skirts along the westerly foot of Prospect Hill, the summit of which commands easily a stretch of highway for more than half a mile. Many were killed and wounded, some of the latter of whom were taken into the house then standing at the corner of Washington and Prospect Streets. Here Percy paused long enough to train his two field pieces up the road, and again with his usual lack of fatal results. But he checked the Americans.

A little way farther along on the northerly side of the road, stood the home of Samuel Shed. Percy's troops halted there, for the few moments necessary to turn his field pieces on his pursuers again. While there one of the Britons, ambitious for plunder, entered the Shed home, and finding there a bureau or highboy filled with household effects, commenced the work of selecting what he desired. It took him too long, for his companions passed on, and left him still too busy to notice their departure or the coming of the Americans. Bullets came through the window, one of which killed him,

* Booth, in *Somerville Journal*, April, 1875.

and three riddled the old bureau, spattering his blood over it, and on the floor.*

A few rods farther, the grassy slope of Prospect Hill descended in a southerly direction to Washington Street, then called the Cambridge Road. James Miller, about sixty-six years old, stood there awaiting the British. With him was a companion, and both fired with deadly effect, again and again, as the British marched by in the road below. They were discovered finally, and Miller's companion urged him to retreat.

"Come, Miller, we've got to go."

"I'm too old to run," replied Miller, and he remained only to be pierced with a volley of thirteen bullets.† His home was but a short distance down the road, and is still standing, next to the house on the easterly corner of Washington and Franklin Streets.

Miller was the only American killed in Somerville, as the British were in too full retreat to act very much on the aggressive. Their loss was considerable, however, and along the entire Battle Road, for the minute-men were exceedingly active in the rear and on the northerly side of the road, particularly.

The policy of property destruction was continued by Percy through Somerville. The limited time at his command did not allow of very thorough work, but he accomplished something. The estate of James Miller whom they killed on the slope of Prospect Hill, was dam-

* The old highboy was in existence in 1910 and treasured by a Somerville man, Francis Tufts, to whom it descended. I have seen it, with its blood stains and three bullet holes.

† E. C. Booth in an article on Somerville in Drake's History of Middlesex County, Vol. 2, page 312.

aged to the extent of £4, 12 s. (\$23.00). Ebenezer Shed lost his house, barn, and another building, valued at £140 (\$700), and the damage to his crop, fences, etc., he estimated at £279, 3 s, 2 d. (\$1395.79). The widow of Abigal Shed suffered to some extent in the same way.*

PERCY'S ARRIVAL IN CHARLESTOWN.

The sun set at seven o'clock on that nineteenth day of April, in 1775.† It never rose again on Middlesex County under kingly rule. Percy must have been in the vicinity of Union Square, Somerville, at that particular moment. The pauses for his artillery demonstration; the destruction of the few buildings; the killing of Miller; and the hurried march to the Charlestown line, did not occupy more than half an hour. It was just dark enough for the musket flashes to be seen across the marshes and across the waters of the Charles River to the Boston shore, where were grouped anxious watchers awaiting the news of battle.

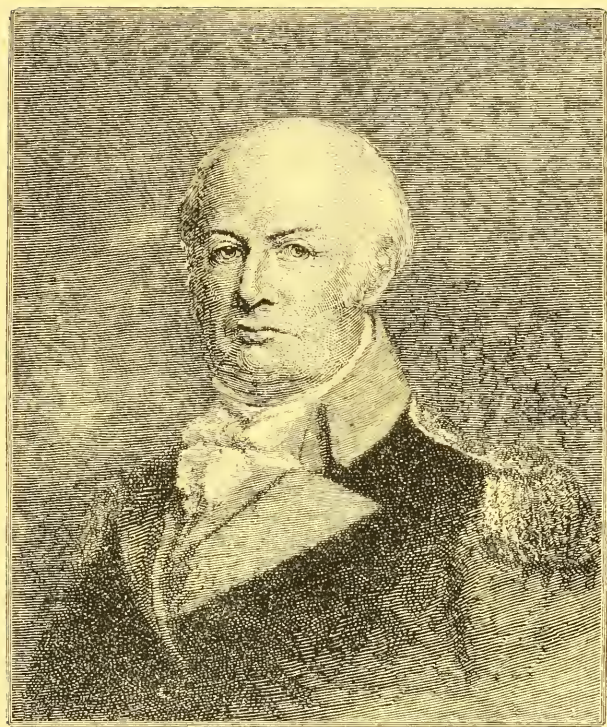
Percy's thirty-six rounds for each of his soldiers had been about all expended. He describes the fire all around his marching column as "incessant," coming from behind stone walls, and from houses that he at first supposed had been evacuated.‡

Charlestown Common, now Sullivan Square, was soon reached, and his column gladly wheeled to the right and marched up Bunker

* J. F. Hunnewell, *A Century of Town Life*, page 153.

† Low's *Almanack*, Boston, 1775.

‡ See his report to Gen. Gage.



GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH.

Hill. As they did so, a mile away, on top of Winter Hill, in Somerville, were just then arriving three hundred more Americans, who had marched from Salem under Col. Timothy Pickering. They were half an hour late to be particularly effective. No blame can be attached to them for that, for there were thousands of other minute-men, from distant towns who were also late, for April 19th, but who were in ample time to join the besieging army on April 20th.

At Charlestown Common, on the corner of the road to the Penny Ferry which crossed the Mystic River to Everett,* stood the home of William Barber, sea captain. His family consisted of his wife, Anne Hay, and their thirteen children. One of them, Edward, fourteen years old, sat at the window looking out upon the brilliant pageant of marching soldiers in the road. Many of the soldiers must have seen him, for he was not in hiding. One did, at all events, and with that thirst for killing some one, even though but a boy, shot him and saw him fall back into the room dead. Thus Edward Barber became Charlestown's martyr of April 19th.

While Charlestown did not officially contribute to the organized minute-men who were pursuing Percy, yet many individuals must have been in the American ranks on that day, for in the afternoon Gen. Gage wrote to James Russell of Charlestown that he had been informed people of that town had gone out armed to oppose His Majesty's Troops, and that if a single man more went out armed, the most disagreeable consequences might be expected.

* Everett was then a part of Malden.

The people of Charlestown indeed had reason to be in terror, surrounded as they were by the soldiers, frenzied with their disastrous retreat from Lexington. The Selectmen arranged with Percy an armistice, agreeing that the troops should not be attacked, and that assistance should be given in getting them across the ferry to Boston, provided they would not attack the citizens or destroy their homes. This agreement seems to have been kept in good faith by both parties.* British officers walked up and down the streets, directing the women to keep within doors.

Percy's force remained on Bunker Hill until arrangements were completed for their trip across the Charles River to Boston. The wounded were sent over first, being conveyed by the boats of the *Somerset* man-of-war, which still lay there, as it did when Revere crossed the night before.

Gen. Gage sent pickets from Boston, selected from the Tenth and Sixty-fourth Regiments to do guard duty in Charlestown.†

Gen. William Heath, as commander of the American forces, assembled the officers of the minute-men at the foot of Prospect Hill, in Somerville, for a Council of War. Then he ordered the formation of a guard to be posted near, and sentinels along the road now known as Washington Street in Somerville, and Cambridge Street in Charlestown, to Charlestown Neck. The remainder of the force was ordered back to Cambridge,‡ which place was to be for a while the Headquarters of the American Army.

* De Berniere's Report.

† De Berniere, and Diary of a British Officer in Boston in 1775.

‡ Heath's Memoirs.

AMERICAN KILLED, WOUNDED AND
MISSING.

Acton. Killed: Capt. Isaac Davis, James Hayward, Abner Hosmer. Wounded: Luther Blanchard and Ezekiel Davis.

Arlington. Killed: Jason Russell, Jason Winship, Jabez Wyman. Wounded: Samuel Whittemore.

Bedford. Killed: Captain Jonathan Willson. Wounded: Job Lane.

Beverly. Killed: Reuben Kennison. Wounded: Nathaniel Cleaves, William Dodge, 3rd, Samuel Woodbury.

Billerica. Wounded: Timothy Blanchard, John Nichols.

Brookline. Killed: Major Isaac Gardner.

Cambridge. Killed: John Hicks, William Marcy, Moses Richardson. Missing: Samuel Frost, Seth Russell.

Concord. Wounded: Capt. Nathan Barrett, Jonas Brown, Capt. Charles Miles, Capt. George Minot, Abel Prescott, Jr.

Charlestown. Killed: Edward Barber.

Chelmsford. Wounded: Oliver Barron, Aaron Chamberlain.

Danvers. Killed: Samuel Cook, Benjamin Daland, Ebenezer Goldthwait, Henry Jacobs, Perley Putnam, George Southwick, Jotham Webb. Wounded: Nathan Putnam, Dennison Wallis. Missing: Joseph Bell.

Dedham. Killed: Elias Haven. Wounded: Israel Everett.

Framingham. Wounded: Daniel Hemenway.

Lexington. Killed: John Brown, Samuel Hadley, Caleb Harrington, Jonathan Harrington, Jr., Jedediah Munroe, Robert Munroe, Isaac Muzzy, Jonas Parker, John Raymond, Nathaniel Wyman. Wounded: Francis Brown, Joseph Comee, Prince Estabrook, Nathaniel Farmer, Ebenezer Munroe, Jr., Jedediah Munroe (killed later), Solomon Pierce, John Robbins, John Tidd, Thomas Winship.

Lincoln. Wounded: Joshua Brooks.

Lynn. Killed: William Flint, Thomas Hadley, Abednego Ramsdell, Daniel Townsend. Wounded: Joshua Felt, Timothy Monroe. Missing: Josiah Breed.

Medford. Killed: William Polly, Henry Putnam.

Needham. Killed: Lieut. John Bacon, Nathaniel Chamberlain, Amos Mills, Sergt. Elisha Mills, Jonathan Parker. Wounded: Eleazer Kingsbury,——— Tolman (son of Dr. Tolman).

Newton. Wounded: Noah Wiswell.

Roxbury. Missing: Elijah Seaver.

Salem. Killed: Benjamin Pierce.

Somerville. Killed: James Miller.

Sudbury. Killed: Josiah Haynes, Asahel Reed. Wounded: Joshua Haynes, Jr.

Stow. Wounded: Daniel Conant.

Watertown. Killed: Joseph Coolidge.

Woburn. Killed: Asahel Porter, Daniel Thompson. Wounded: Jacob Bacon, —— John-son, George Reed.

Totals. Killed: 49. Wounded: 41. Missing: 5. Total loss: 95.

BRITISH KILLED, WOUNDED, PRISONERS AND MISSING.*

"Return of the Commission, Non-Commission Officers, Drummers, Rank and File, killed and wounded, prisoners and missing, on the 19th of April, 1775.

"4th or King's Own Regiment, Lieutenant Knight, killed. Lieutenant Gould, wounded and prisoner. 3 Serjeants, 1 Drummer, wounded. 7 Rank and File, killed, 21 wounded, 8 missing.

"5th Regiment, Lieutenant Thomas Baker, Lieutenant William Cox, Lieutenant Thomas Hawkshaw, wounded. 5 Rank and File killed. 15 wounded, 1 missing.

"10th Regiment, Lieutenant Colonel Francis Smith, Captain Lawrence Parsons, Lieutenant Wald. Kelly, Ensign Jeremiah Lester, wounded. 1 Rank and File killed, 13 wounded, 1 missing.

"18th Regiment. 1 Rank and File killed, 4 wounded, 1 missing.

"23rd Regiment. Lieutenant Colonel Bery Bernard, wounded. 4 Rank and File killed, 26 wounded, 6 missing.

"38th Regiment. Lieutenant William Sutherland, wounded. 1 Sergeant wounded. 4 Rank and File killed, 11 wounded.

* I am under obligations to the Military Secretary of the English War Office for a copy of the official returns of Gen Gage of his losses on April 19, 1775, accompanied by the following:

"WAR OFFICE

"The Military Secretary begs to inform Mr. Frank W. Coburn with reference to his letter of the 27th November last, addressed to the late Commander in Chief, that the only information available on the subject of the casualties sustained by the British Troops during the action at Lexington on 19th April, 1775, is contained in the Lords' Gazette of 6-10 June, 1775, an extract of which is enclosed.

"MR. FRANK W. COBURN,
"Lexington, Massachusetts."

"WAR OFFICE,
"25th Sept., 1901."

"43rd Regiment. Lieutenant Hull, wounded and prisoner. 4 Rank and File killed, 5 wounded, 2 missing.

"47th Regiment. Lieutenant Donald McCloud, Ensign Henry Baldwin, wounded. 1 Sergeant wounded. 5 Rank and File killed, 21 wounded.

"52nd Regiment. 1 Sergeant missing. 3 Rank and File killed, 2 wounded.

"59th Regiment. 3 Rank and File killed, 3 wounded.

"Marines. Captain Souter, Second Lieutenant McDonald, wounded. Second Lieutenant Isaac Potter, missing. 1 Sergeant killed, 2 wounded, 1 missing. 1 Drummer killed. 25 Rank and File killed, 36 wounded, 5 missing.

"Total. 1 Lieutenant killed. 2 Lieutenant Colonels wounded. 2 Captains wounded. 9 Lieutenants wounded. 1 Lieutenant missing. 2 Ensigns wounded. 1 Sergeant killed, 7 wounded, 2 missing. 1 Drummer killed. 1 wounded. 62 Rank and File killed, 157 wounded, 24 missing.

"N. B. Lieutenant Isaac Potter reported to be wounded and taken prisoner.

"Signed

"THO. GAGE."

Lieut. Hull, of the 43rd Regiment, wounded traveling in a chaise, fell behind the troops, again wounded, and carried into the house of Samuel Butterfield, in Arlington, where he died, two weeks later.*

The forces participating were about eighteen

* Smith's West Cambridge Address.

hundred British, well organized and well commanded, opposed by about thirty-seven hundred and sixty Americans, without effective organization and without a real commanding officer.

DISTANCES MARCHED BY THE BRITISH SOLDIERS.

I have measured the routes of the various detachments and am enabled to give them as follows, in each case of Smith's force from the shore of Charles River in Cambridge, out to Concord and back to the shore of Charles River in Charlestown. The route of Percy's force was from School Street, Boston, out through Roxbury, etc., to the High School in Lexington, and return to the shore of Charles River, in Charlestown. My cyclometer is divided into eighty-eight fractions of a mile, each one of sixty feet.

Three companies under Capt. Lawrence Parsons to the home of Col. Barrett, beyond North Bridge, Concord, $39\frac{71}{88}$ miles.

Three companies under Capt. Walter Sloane Lawrie to the North Bridge, Concord, $36\frac{11}{88}$ miles.

Force of about one hundred men under Capt. Mundy Pole, to the South Bridge, Concord, $36\frac{40}{88}$ mile.

Main division under Lieut.-Col. Smith, to Concord village, $34\frac{55}{88}$ miles.

Earl Percy's reinforcement, to the High School in Lexington, $25\frac{704}{88}$ miles.

That of his baggage train captured and destroyed in Arlington, $11\frac{393}{88}$ miles.

ENGLISH FRIENDS AFTER THE
BATTLE.

As in the beginning of this little history we gratefully chronicled the warm and sympathetic friendship for America that permeated the British nation, and particularly the councils of Parliament, so as we close, we may glance across the ocean again to see if that same friendship can survive the shock of rebellion against the King. In quarrels of a family nature one does not feel unpatriotic if he happens to espouse the cause of the minority. So it was with John Horne Tooke.* His intense friendship for this part of the British Kingdom was evident at the start and reached a decided climax after the battle. He was a member of the Constitutional Society, and during an adjournment or recess of a meeting held June 7th proposed that a subscription should be immediately entered into "for raising the sum of one hundred pounds, to be applied to the relief of the widows, orphans, and aged parents, of our beloved American fellow-subjects, who, faithful to the character of Englishmen, preferring death to slavery, were, for that reason only, inhumanly murdered by the King's troops at or near Lexington and Concord." The money was raised and placed at the disposal of Benjamin Franklin, to distribute in accordance with its purpose. The resolution was forwarded to several newspapers, and its publication naturally aroused considerable surprise and painful comment.

Mr. Horne was arrested and tried for "a

* At that time his name was simply John Horne.

false, wicked, malicious, scandalous and seditious libel of, and concerning, his said Majesty's government, and the employment of his troops," etc.* He was found guilty and sentenced to a fine of £200; to be imprisoned for twelve months; and that he find securities in £800 for his good behavior, for three years.†

I have not read of any other Briton punished to that extent at that time, for friendship for his fellow subjects on this side of the ocean. There were many as sincere and devoted to the cause of the colonists as Horne, and perhaps as openly, too, but he happened to be the one selected to bear the heavy burden of his King's displeasure.

On a much larger and more impressive scale was the petition of the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Commons, of the City of London, in Common Council assembled, to the Lords Spiritual and Temporal in Parliament assembled. It was presented in October, and recited how that body had "taken into the most serious consideration the present distressed situation of our fellow subjects in America," and concluded with the prayer that the House would be "pleased to adopt such measures for the healing of the present unhappy disputes between the mother country and the colonies, as may be speedy, permanent and honourable."

But the wise counsels of the great city did not prevail in the House of Parliament, for that

* "The Battle of Lexington as looked at in London before Chief Justice Mansfield and a jury in the Trial of John Horne, Esq. By John Winslow."

† See *Memoirs of John Horne Tooke*, by Alexander Stephens, London, 1813. Vol. I, page 431, etc.

body simply ordered their petition to "lie upon the table."*

So was fought the opening battle of the American Revolution, the beginning of that long struggle which rent in twain the great English nation, and gave birth to these United States.

* Parliamentary History of England, XVIII, column 698.

E N D .

ERRATA

- Page XV. line 25 Genealogical, not Genealogicol.
11 line 20 Mothksin, not Mothskin.
11 bottom line, 115, 116, not 116, 117.
13 line 31, MS. not MSS.
16 line 4, of the note, 1100, not 100.
45 line 8, Edget, not Edgell.
67 line 7, latter, not former.
67 line 8, former, not latter.
 (*ie.* Comee wounded, Harrington killed).
96 line 18, Colonel, not Lieutenant.
96 line 20, Edget, not Edgett.
96 line 21, Micajah, not Micajab.
96 line 32, Nathaniel, not Nathan.
96 line 33, forty, not thirty-nine.
97 line 1, fifty, not forty-nine.
97 line 2, thirty-five, not twenty-five.
97 line 5, seventeen, not sixteen.
97 line 8 and 9, 1149, not 1137.
97 line 9 and 10, 1577, not 1565.
97 line 17, Whitcom, not Whitcomb.
104 line 27, forty, not twenty.
114 line 15, becoming, not became.
128 line 6, 5, not 15.
130 line 17, Cook's Company was commanded by his
 Lieutenant John Marean, thirty-eight men.
130 lines 23 and 24, 2013, not 1981.
133 line 11, were, not was.
134 line 4, seventy-five, not seventy-six.
134 line 16, Kingsbery, not Kingsbury.
134 line 23, Lieut. Shaw, not Capt. Shaw.
134 line 31, fifty-three, not fifty-two.
148 line 23, Dunster, not Dunsster.
161 lines 2 and 3, 3792, not 3760.

INDEX.

- Acton, alarm in, 40
 Killed and wounded, 157
 Men of, 81
 Abbott, Lieut. Moses, 81
 Adams children, 138
 Hannah, removed from her
 home, 125
 Home, 141
 Joel, 138
 Deacon Joseph, 137, home set
 on fire and looted, 137; 138
 Mrs. Joseph, 137
 Samuel, 17; 18; 21; 25; 29; 30, 31;
 34; 36
 Adan, John R., note, 23
 Alarm in other places, 32
 Allen, the one-handed peddler,
 28
 Americans killed and wounded,
 157
 Number of, engaged, 161
 Andover, alarm in, 34
 Arlington, battle in, 130
 Killed and wounded of, 157
 Men of, 134
 Smith's advance through, 51
 Percy's retreat through, 130
 Aspinwall, Capt. Thomas, 133
 Bacheller, Capt. John, 96
 Bacon, Jacob, 158
 Lieut., John, 143; 158
 Baggage wagons of Percy cap-
 tured, 119
 Length of their route, 161
 Baker, Lieut. Thomas, of the 5th
 Regt., 112; 128; 159
 Baldwin, Ensign Henry, of the
 47th Regt., 112; 128; 160
 Col. Loammi, 33; 112
 Ballard, John, 17
 Bancroft, Capt. Nathaniel, 134
 Barber, Mrs. Anne Hay, 155
 William, home of, 155
 Edward, 125; 155; 157
 Barker, Francis, 42
 Barnard, Capt. Samuel, 134
 Barrett, Corporal Amos, 39
 Col. James, 42; 76; 80; 81; 82; 83;
 86; 87; 88; 161
 Mrs. James, 87; 88
 James, Jr., 87
 Capt. Nathan, 73; 80; 157
 Samuel, 78
 Stephen, 87
 Deacon Thomas, 78
 Barron, Capt. Oliver, 43; 96; 157
 Bates, Capt. Oliver, 97
 Bathericke, Mother, 119
 Battle, Capt. Eben, 134
 Beaton, John, 93
 Bedford, alarm in, 37
 Killed and wounded, 157
 Men of, 37
 Belfry, the Old, in Lexington, 61
 Belknap, Jason, 119
 Joe, 119
 Capt. Samuel, 97
 Bell, Joseph, 157
 Bentley, Joshua, 22
 Berkshire County Convention, 14
 Bernard, Lieut.-Col. Bery, 159
 Beverly, killed and wounded,
 157
 Men of, 134
 Bigelow, Capt. Timothy, 46
 Billerica, alarm in, 39
 Men of, 96
 Wounded, 157
 Black Horse Tavern (see also
 Wetherby's Tavern), 18; 36;
 51; 52
 Blanchard, Luther, 42; 83; 84; 99;
 157
 Timothy, 157
 Blaney, Capt. Benjamin, 134
 Bliss, Mr., 9
 Mr. (tory), 16
 Bloody Angle in Lincoln, battle
 at, 101; 105
 Bond, Joshua, house and shop of,
 burned, 126
 Boston Massacre, 2
 Boston Port Bill, 2
 Boston, start of Percy from, 114
 Start of Smith from, 19
 Bowman, Lieut. Solomon, 53; 54;
 145
 Capt. Thaddeus, note 35; 37; 53;
 61
 Boynton, Thomas, Journal of,
 note 34
 Breed, Joshua, 158
 British Forces, 13
 Killed, wounded, prisoners
 and missing, 159
 Number of engaged, 160
 Prisoners, first ones captured,
 71
 Start for Lexington and Con-
 cord, 19

- Brookline, killed, 157
 Men of, 133
 Brooks, Major John, 96
 Joshua, 84; 99; 158
 Tavern, 98; 102
 Brown, Deacon Benjamin, 71
 Capt. David, 39; 40; 74; 80; 83
 Francis, 158
 John, 60; 70; 158
 Jonas, 99, 157
 Jonathan, 40
 Reuben, 93
 Solomon, 18; 27; 28; 34; 35; 36;
 67; 68
 Widow, her Tavern, 42; 88
 Bryant, Albert W., note, 35
 Buckman, John, 67
 Tavern, 30; 31; 36; 37; 60; 61; 62;
 67; 68; 71; 111
 Budge, James, 119
 Bullard's Bridge, 47; 48
 Bullet found in Lexington, 106
 Bull's Tavern, 72; 106
 Burgoyne, Gen. John, 4
 Butterfield, Jonathan, 138
 Samuel, home of, 160
 Buttrick, Major John, 81; 82; 84;
 85; 91
 John (fifer), 83

 Cambridge, battle of, 145
 Burial of the patriot dead of,
 149
 Killed and missing, 157
 Men of, 104.
 Percy's retreat through, 145
 Smith lands at, 20; advances
 through, 47; 50
 Camden, Lord, 4
 Cannon, carriages of, burned,
 92; 94
 Percy's opening bombardment
 in Lexington, 122; 123
 Trunnions knocked off, 92; 94
 Capen house, 49
 Chamberlain, Aaron, 157
 Nathaniel, 143; 153
 Charlestown, battle in, 154
 Killed, 157
 Percy's arrival in, 154
 Selectmen arrange an armis-
 tice with Percy, 156
 Chatham, Lord, 4
 Cheever, David, 51
 Chelmsford, alarm in, 43
 Men of, 96
 Wounded, 157
 "Cheevy Chase," 115
 Child, Capt. Lemuel, 44; 134
 Choate house, in Somerville, 49
 Christ Church (Old North) in
 Boston, 23

 Clarke, Miss Elizabeth, letter of,
 note, 113
 Rev. Jonas, 25; 34; 36; 113
 Jonas, son of Rev. Jonas, 30
 Clark, Capt. Thomas, 40
 Cleaves, Nathaniel, 144; 157
 Coburn, Capt. Peter, 44
 Concord, alarm in, 39
 Battle of, 78
 Court House saved, 95
 Damages in, 95
 Men of, 81
 Smith's advance into, 73
 Smith's retreat from, 95
 Wounded, 157
 Comee, Joseph, 62; 66; 67; 70; 158
 Committee of Safety, 9; 10; 11; 12;
 18; 51; 128
 Supplies, 10; 11; 12; 18; 51
 Conant, Col., 21; 24
 Daniel, 158
 Congress, First, Continental, 3
 First, Provincial, 3, 5
 Its limited power, 6; 7
 Second, Provincial, 7; 11
 Cook, Capt. Phinehas, 130
 Rev. Mr. 120; 137
 Samuel, 143; 157
 Cooper, Benjamin, 142; 143
 Rachel, 142; 143
 Tavern, 25; 142; 143
 Coolidge, Jacob, 144
 Joseph, 158
 Council of War in Concord, 80; 81
 In Somerville, 156
 Court House in Concord saved,
 95
 Cox, Lieut., of the 5th Regt., 112;
 128; 159
 William, one of the Boston Tea
 Party, note, 2
 Crosby, Lieut. 96
 Cudworth, Capt. Nathan, 96
 Cumings, Dr., 93
 Cutler, Mr., 136
 Rebecca, 136
 Cutter, Ammi, 119; 121; 139

 Daland, Benjamin, 143, 157
 Damages in Concord, 95
 Damages in Lexington, viz.,
 Bond's, 126; Loring's, 124;
 Mason's, 128; Mead's, 124;
 Meeting House, 112; 123;
 Merriam's, 124; Mulliken's,
 126; Munroe's, 127; Sander-
 son's, 127. Total, 128
 Damages in Somerville, viz.,
 Miller's, 153; Abigail Shed,
 154; Ebenezer Shed, 154

- Danvers, alarm in, 34
 Killed, wounded and missing, 157
 Men of, 134
 Davis, Ezekiel, 84; 99; 157
 Capt. Isaac, 41; 42; 43; 80, 81; 82; 83; 84; 91; 99; 157
 Dawes, William, 18; 20; 21; 25; 26; 27; 44
 DeBernicre, Ensign, 16; 75; 76; 86; 89; 94; 109; 130
 Dedham, alarm in, 44
 Killed and wounded, 157
 Men of, 134
 Des Barres's Map of Boston and Vicinity, note, 48
 Devens, Richard, 12; 24; 26; 51; 52
 Dimond, William, 58; 61
 Distances marched by the British soldiers, 16
 Dodge, Capt. Caleb, 134
 William, 3rd, 144; 157
 Douglass, Robert, 33; 61
 Downer, Dr., 136
 Dracut, alarm in, 43
 Men of, 44
 Draper, Capt. Daniel, 134
 Capt. William, 44; 134
 Ears, cutting off of, charged to Americans, 89
 Eaton, Capt. Thomas, 96
 Edgett, Capt. Simon, 45; 96
 Ellis, Capt. William, 134
 Emerson, Rev. William, 39; 89
 Emes, Capt. Jesse, 96
 English friends after the battle, 162
 English War Office, letter from the Military Secretary of, note, 159
 Epes, Capt. Samuel, 134
 Estabrook, Prince, 70; 158
 Everett, Israel, 144; 157
 Fairbanks, Capt. David, 134
 Farmer, Capt. Edward, 96
 Nathaniel, 70; 158
 Farrington, Capt. William, 134
 Faulkner, Col. Francis, 41
 Francis, Jr., 41
 Felt, Joshua, 158
 Fiske, Benjamin, home of, 108
 Fiske Hill in Lexington, fighting near, 106
 Fitch, Nathan, Jr., Tavern of, 38
 Flight of Hancock and Adams, 30
 Flour in Concord destroyed, 92; 94
 Flint, Capt. John, 96
 Capt. Samuel, 134
 William, 143; 158
 Forces of the Americans and British compared, 160
 Foster, Rev. Edmund, 33; 96
 Fox, Capt. Jonathan, 97
 Framingham, alarm in, 45
 Men of, 96
 Wounded, 157
 Franklin, Benjamin, 162
 Friends, English, after the battle, 162
 Frost, Capt. Ephraim, 120
 House in Somerville, 49
 Samuel, 157
 Fuller, Capt. Aaron, 134
 Capt. Amariah, 130
 Gage, Gen. Thomas, 5; 6; 8; 13; 14; 15; 16; 17; 18; 34; 54; 75; 94; 114; 115; 146; 149; 155; 156; 160
 Gardner, Henry, note, 7
 Major Isaac, 133; 147; 157
 Col. Thomas, 51
 Gerry, Elbridge, 18; 36; 51; 52; 53
 Gleason, Capt. Micajah, 96
 Goddard, Mrs. Mehitable Gay, 27
 Goldthwaite, Ebenezer, 143; 157
 Goodridge, Capt., 11
 Gordon, Rev. William, note, 16
 Gould, Lieut. Edward Thornton, of the 4th or King's Own Regt., 85; 99; 121; 159
 Gould, Capt. George, 134
 Great Fields in Concord, 101
 Great Meadows in Concord, 96
 Greaton Family, note, 44
 Guild, Capt. Joseph, 134
 Gun carriages in Concord burned, 87
 Hadley, Samuel, 68; 158
 Thomas, 143; 158
 Hall, Capt. Isaac, 25; 134
 Mrs. Thomas, note, 138
 Hancock, John, 6; 8; 10; 17; 18; 21; 25; 29; 30; 34; 36; 52
 Mrs., 30
 Handley, Charles, 88
 Hapgood, Capt. 97
 Hardy's Hill, fight at, 98
 Harrington, Caleb, 62; 66; 67; 68; 70; 158
 David, 50; 66
 Jonathan, Jr., 66; 68; 70; 158
 Thaddeus, note, 37

- Hartwell houses in Lincoln, 102
 Sergt. John, 102
 Sergt. Samuel, 102
 Mrs. Samuel, 102
 Harvard College, Percy's contemplated destruction of, 116, 149
 Hastings, Samuel, 104
 Hatchet, British soldier killed with a, 89
 Haven, Elias, 143; 157
 Hawkshaw, Lieut. Thomas, of the 5th Regt., 112; 128; 159
 Haynes, Capt. Aaron, 96
 Deacon Josiah, 112; 158
 Joshua, Jr., 158
 Hayward, James, 108, 112, 157
 Lieut., 93
 Hicks, John, 148; 157
 Mrs. John, 148
 Son of John, 148
 Hill, Mrs. James, note, 138
 Heath, Gen. William, 11; 14; 51; 128; 132; 135; 156
 Hemenway, Daniel, 157
 Horne, John, 162; 163
 Hosmer, Abner, 84; 91; 99; 157
 Adjutant Joseph, 80, 91
 Hubbard, Ebenezer, 77
 Hull, Lieut., of the 43rd Regt., 85; 99; 160
 Hunnewell brothers, 49
 Hunt, Capt. Simon, 41; 81; 83
 Hutchinson, Capt. Israel, 134
 Thomas, 13
 Indians of Stockbridge, 11
 Ireland, Jonathan, 49
 Jacobs, Henry, 143; 157
 Jasper, Mr., gunsmith, 17
 Johnson, Mr., 158
 Jones, Elisha, house of, 85; 90
 Madame, 30
 Jones Tavern, 16
 Jones, Rev. Thomas, 30
 Kelly, Lieut. Waldo of the 10th Regt., 85; 99; 159
 Kennison, Reuben, 143; 157
 Kent, Samuel, 49
 Killed, wounded and missing, Americans, 157
 Killed, wounded and missing, British, 159
 Kingsbury, Capt. Caleb, 134
 Eleazer, 144; 158
 Knight, Lieut., 159
 Lamson, David, 119
 Lane, Job, 102; 105; 157
 Lanterns, signal, 23
 Larkin, Deacon, 24, note, 25
 Lawrie, Capt. Walter Sloane, of the 43rd Regt., 76, 85, 161
 Lechmere Point, Smith lands at, 20; 47; 48; 74
 Lee, Col. Charles, 18; 51; 52; 53
 Lee's Hill, Concord, 77; 82
 Lester, Ensign Jeremiah, of the 10th Regt., 98, 99; 159
 Lexington, alarm in, 34
 Battle of, 57
 Burial of the slain, 113
 Damages, 128
 Killed and wounded, 153
 Men of, 58
 Meeting house bombarded by Percy, 112
 Smith's advance through, 57
 Smith's retreat to Lexington Village, 105
 Liberty pole in Concord, 74
 Lincoln, Col. Benjamin, 51
 Lincoln, alarm in, 38
 Men of, 81
 Wounded, 158
 Smith's advance through, 72
 Smith's retreat through, 99
 Littleton, alarm in, 44
 Locke, Capt. Benjamin, 56, 134
 Locker, Capt. Isaac, 96
 London, City of, 3
 Petition to Parliament, 163
 Long Room Club, 15
 Loring, Jonathan, 18; 28; 36
 Deacon Joseph, 123; his loss, 124
 Lowe, Capt. Caleb, 134
 Lowell, Mr., 30; 31
 Lynn, alarm in, 32
 Killed, wounded and missing, 158
 Men of, 134
 McDonald, Second Lieutenant, 160
 McCloud, Lt. Donald, of the 47th Regt., 112; 128; 160
 Malden, men of, 134
 Mansfield, Capt. Rufus, 134
 Marcy, William, 125; 148; 149; 157
 Mark, the negro slave, 24
 Marrett, Rev. Mr., 30; 31
 Mason, John, 127; home of, looted, 198
 Mead home, looted, 124
 Mead, Israel, 119
 Mrs. Matthew, 35, 36
 Rhodes, 35
 Medford, killed, 153
 Men of, 134
 Meeting house in Lexington, bombarded by Percy, 122

- Menotomy, men of, 134
 Meriam's Corner, fight at, 96
 Merriam, Benjamin, home of,
 looted, 124
 Messengers of alarm, 20
 Middle District Caucus, 15
 Middlesex County convention, 14
 Miles, Capt. Charles, 80; 83; 157
 Miller, James, 153; 158
 Miller's River, 48
 Mills, Amos, 143; 158
 Sergt. Elisha, 144; 158
 Minot, Capt. George, 39; 40; 73;
 80; 157
 Dr., 93
 Capt. Jonathan, 97
 Military Act, 2
 Mitchell, Major, 28; 29
 Mohawks, Chief of the, 11
 Monroe, Timothy, 158
 Moore, Capt. John, 81
 Mrs., 48
 Mothsikin, Johoiakin, 11
 Moulton, Martha, 95
 Mount Vernon, in Lexington,
 122; 123; 128
 Mulliken, John, 126
 Lydia, house of, burned, 126;
 her loss, 126
 Miss, 26
 Munroe Avenue, suggested as a
 substitute name for Percy
 Road, note, 125
 Anna, 66
 Ebenezer, Jr., 65; 70; 71; 158
 Jedediah, 70; 130; 158
 John, 65
 Marrett, house of, 67
 Nathan, 37; 38
 Ensign Robert, 66; 68; 158
 Sergt. William, 18; 25; 35; 36;
 note, 37; 62; 72; 127
 Munroe Tavern, 122, 126
 Musket balls thrown into the
 river, 94
 Muzzy, Isaac, 68; 158
- Needham, killed and wounded,
 158
 Men of, 134
 Nelson, Josiah, 38; 103
 Newhall, Capt. Ezra, 134
 Newman, Robert, 23
 Newton, alarm in, 45
 Men of, 130
 Wounded, 158
 Nichols, John, 157
 Nixon, Capt. John, 45; 96; 112
 North Bridge, Concord, 75
 Battle at, 78; 80
 Occupied by the British, 76
- North Church, Old North, or
 Christ Church, in Boston, 23
 North End Caucus, 15
 North, Lord, 4
- Old Belfry, in Lexington, 61
 Old Manse, in Concord, 89
 Orne, Col. Azor, 13; 51; 52; 53
- Page, Capt. Jeremiah, 134
 Parker, Capt. David, 134
 Elizabeth S., 60
 Capt. John, 18; 31; 37; 38; 58; 60;
 61; 62; 63; 64; 66; 67; 71; 82; 101;
 104; 105; 110; 124; 127
 Jonas, 65; 70; 158
 Jonathan, 144; 158
 Capt. Joshua, 97
 Capt. Moses, 43; 96
 Rev. Theodore, 60
 Palmer, Col. Joseph, 51
 Parliament, 1; 163
 Parsons, Capt. Lawrence, of the
 10th Regt., 76; 86; 87; 89; 159;
 161
 Paterson, Col., 11
 Payson, Rev. Phillips, A. M., 119
 Peirce, Benjamin, 144
 Pelham's map of Boston and vi-
 cinity, note, 48
 Pepperell, alarm in, 44
 Percy, Earl, Acting Brigadier
 General, 94; 111; 114; 115; 116;
 117; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124;
 125; 126; 128; 129; 130; 132; 133;
 135; 137; 138; 140; 143; 145; 146;
 147; 149; 150; 152; 153; 154; 155;
 156; 161
 "Percy Road," note, 125; 126.
 Change to Munroe Avenue
 suggested, note, 125
 Phip's Farm, 19
 Pickering, Col. Timothy, 155
 Pierce, Benjamin, 158
 Solomon, 70; 158
 Pigeon, John, 11; 45; 51
 Piper's Tavern, 48
 Pistols of Major John Pitcairn,
 note, 107
 Pitcairn, Major John, 13; 19; 54;
 58; 63; 64; 67; 69; 75; 104; 107;
 114; 115
 Plympton, Thomas, 45
 Pole, Capt. Mundy, of the 10th
 Regt., 76; 91; 92; 94; 161
 Pole, William, 143; 158
 Pomeroy, Col. Seth, 11
 Porter, Asahel, 56; 57; 68; 70; 158
 Potter, Second Lieut. Isaac, 113;
 128; 160

- Powder, thrown into the river, 94
 Preble, Jedidiah, 10; 11
 Prentiss, George, 139
 Prescott, Abel, Jr., 99; 157
 Gen., 44
 Dr. Samuel, 25; 26; 27; 39
 Price Plain, 87
 Prince, Capt. Asa, 134
 Prisoners, first American that
 were captured, 50
 Pulling, Capt. John, Jr., 22; 23
 Punkatasset Hill, 40; 43; 75; 80
 Putnam, Capt. Edm., 134
 Henry, 143, 158
 Capt. John, 134
 Mrs. John P., presents Pit-
 cairn's pistols to the town
 of Lexington, note 107
 Nathan, 144; 157
 Perley, 143; 157
- Quincy, Dorothy, 30
- Ramsdell, Abednego, 143; 158
 Rand, the widow, 49
 Raymond, John, 125; 127; 130; 132
 158
 Reading, alarm in, 33
 Men of, 96
 Reed, Asahel, 158
 George, 158
 James, 71; 72
 Joshua, 71
 Mr., 30
 Thaddens, 110
 Revere, Paul, 15; 19; 20; 21; 22; 24;
 25; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 37;
 39; 52; 60
 Richardson, Josiah, 56; 57; 68
 Moses, 148; 149; 157
 Thomas, 22
 Robbins home, 136
 John, 70; 158
 Robins, Capt. Joseph, 81
 Thomas, 50
 Robinson, Lieut.-Col. John, 82
 Roxbury, alarm in, 44
 Men of, 134
 Missing, 158
 Russell, Anna, 144.
 Russell House, Lexington, 36;
 124
 James, 155
 Jason, 139; home looted, 140;
 143; 157
 Seth, 157
 Capt. Stephen, 44
- Sanderson, Elijah, 18; 28; 36
 Samuel, 127; killing of his
 cow, 127
 Sandwich, Earl of, 5
 Scalping, charged to the Ameri-
 cans, 89
 Seaver, Elijah, 158
 Sentinels, first posting of Ameri-
 can, 156
 Shaw, Capt. Peter, 134
 Shed, Abigail, widow of, 154
 Ebenezer, 154
 Samuel, house of, 152
 Shattuck, Col. Daniel, 33
 Sibley, Rev. J. L., 48
 Silver Tankard of the Commu-
 nion Service belonging to the
 Church in Menotomy stolen,
 138
 Simonds, Joshua, 62; 66; 71
 Smith, Capt. Aaron, 134
 Lieut.-Col. Francis, 19; 47; 48;
 50; 51; 57; 69; 72; 73; 75; 76; 85;
 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 99; 105;
 wounded, 106; 109; 110; 113;
 115; 117; 121; 123; 126; 128; 129;
 146; 159; 161
 Isaac, 117
 Capt. Joseph, 97; 103
 Capt. Robert, 134
 Solomon, 84
 Capt. William, 81; 83
 Somerset, man-of-war, 17; 22; 23
 Somerville, battle of, 150
 Council of war in, 156
 Killed, 158
 Percy's retreat through, 150
 Smith's advance through, 48
 Sons of Liberty, 15; 20
 Souther, Capt., of the Marines,
 113; 128; 160
 South Bridge, Concord, 76; 91; 92
 South End Caucns, 15
 Southwick, George, 143; 157
 Spring Valley, 119; 120
 Spy Pond, 119; 120
 Stamp Act, 1; repealed, 2
 Stedman, Capt., 11; 33
 Stickney, Capt. Jonathan, 96
 Stone, Capt. Moses, 97
 Stow, men of, 97
 Wounded, 158
 Sudbury, alarm in, 45
 Killed and wounded, 158
 Men of, 96
 Sutherland, Lieut., of the 38th
 Regt., 85; 99; 159
 Sword of slain British officer
 found, 106
- Tanner's brook, 99
 Tea, tax on, 2
- Salem, killed, 158
 Men of, 155

- Tewksbury, alarm in, 40
 Thatcher, Capt. Samuel, 105; 146
 Thompson, Daniel, 101, 105; 158
 Thorndike, Capt. Larkin, 134
 Thorning, William, 103
 Tidd, Benjamin, 37; 38
 John, 158
 Lieut. William, 66; 67; 70
 Tolman, son of Dr. Tolman, 144.
 158
 Tooke, John Horne, 162
 Townsend, Daniel, 143; 158
 Treaty of Peace, Feb. 10, 1763, 1
 Trenchers destroyed, 92
 Trull, Capt. John, 40, 43
 Tufts, Dr., 142
 John, 136
 Mr., 55
 Mrs. Rebecca, 136
 Samuel, 49
 Tufts Tavern, 55; 136; looted and
 set on fire, 137
 Tufts, Timothy, 50; 150
 Mrs. Timothy, 50

 Varnum, Gen., 40; 43
 Viles Tavern, 72; 106

 Walker, Capt. Joshua, 97
 Wallace, Dennison, 144; 157
 Walton, Capt. John, 96
 Ward, Artemas, 10; 11
 Warren, Dr. Joseph, 17; 20; 21; 22;
 118; 128; 135; 136
 Washington, George, 3
 Waters, Col., 17
 Watertown, killed, 158
 Men of, 134
 Watson, Abraham, 51
 Jacob, home of, 147
 Webb, Jotham, 143; 157
 Wellington, Benjamin, 58

 Welsh, E., 72
 Mr., 72
 Dr. Thomas, 118
 Westford, men of, 97
 Wetherby's Tavern, 18; 51 (See
 also Black Horse Tavern.)
 Wheeler, Timothy, 77
 Whitcomb, Capt. William, 97
 White, Capt. Benjamin, 51
 Capt. Thomas, 133
 "White Cockade," 42, 83
 Whiting, Capt. Moses, 44; 134
 Whittemore, Samuel, 51; 141; 142;
 144; 147; 157
 Mrs. Samuel, 141; 142
 Wilkes, Lord Mayor of London,
 3
 Willard, Thomas R., 72
 Willis Creek, 47; 48
 Willson, Capt. Jonathan, 38; 81;
 101; 105; 157
 Winship, Jason; 142; 143; 147; 157
 Son of Jason, 144
 Simon, 57
 Thomas, 70; 158
 Wiswell, Capt. Jeremiah, 130
 Noah, 158
 Woburn, alarm in, 33
 Killed and wounded, 158
 Men of, 97
 Wood, Amos, 77; 91
 Ephraim, 77; 91
 Sylvanus, 33, 61; 62; 71
 Woodbury, Samuel, 144; 157
 Wooden spoons destroyed, 92
 Worcester, alarm in, 45
 Worcester County convention, 14
 Wyman, Amos, 31
 Jabez, 142; 143; 147; 157
 Nathaniel, 101; 105; 158
 Wright's Tavern, 75; 93
 "Yankee Doodle," 115

MUSTER ROLLS
OF THE PARTICIPATING COMPANIES
OF
AMERICAN MILITIA AND MINUTE-MEN
IN
THE BATTLE OF APRIL 19, 1775,
MOSTLY FROM THE
ARCHIVES OF THE COMMONWEALTH
OF MASSACHUSETTS,
BUT A FEW FROM OTHER SOURCES.

COMPILED BY
FRANK WARREN COBURN.

LEXINGTON, MASS., U. S. A.,
PUBLISHED BY FRANK WARREN COBURN.
1912.

THE FOLLOWING MATTER, INCLUDING THE MUSTER
ROLLS, IS NOT COPYRIGHTED.

FRANK WARREN COBURN.

PREFACE.

I have copied the greater part of these patriotic names from the original Rolls in the Archives of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, where they were filed soon after the battle of April 19, 1775, as claims against the State for services on that and succeeding days.

These Companies were all participants, with the exception of those of Dracut, Stow and Westford. I have given them, as they came so nearly into the contest. We know there were scores of others also, who started with the same patriotic fervor, but who were too many miles away. Their records of time and distances are also in the State Archives.

Of all the participating Companies, as I have given them, there were but ten that filed no claims for services rendered, and they were : two from Acton, the one from Arlington, two from Brookline, the four from Concord, and the one from Lexington. I am able to give the Rolls of four of those (perhaps imperfectly), but cannot give the two of Acton, two of Brookline, and two of Concord.

I have made no attempt to correct the spelling of names, believing such a task to be beyond my ability, and I imagine the interested reader would much prefer, himself or herself, to make any such change in

the family name as may be deemed necessary or fitting.

In most of the Rolls the names of the slain are omitted. I have not attempted to restore them, as I am not sure in every case to which Company they may have belonged. They will be found, however, in the preceding part of this book as the "Americans Killed, Wounded, and Missing."

FRANK WARREN COBURN.

Lexington, Mass., November 5, 1912.

THE BATTLE OF APRIL 19, 1775.

LEXINGTON.

CAPTAIN JOHN PARKER'S COMPANY.

ON LEXINGTON COMMON, AND THE FIRST COMPANY IN THE
CONTEST.

As no claim for services on April 19 was filed with the Commonwealth, I have no official Roll. Hudson, in his "History of Lexington," gives the names of one hundred and twenty as constituting the Company, and in the genealogical department of the same work gives several others. In the depositions of participants published in the "Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, 1774-5," are quite a number who named themselves as of Parker's Company, one of them being Phillip Russell; and Moses Harrington, in the same, places "Jr." after his name. In this Company I have also included the two Woburn men, Robert Douglass and Sylvanus Wood, who joined Parker on the Common at break of day, and accepted his invitation to become members for that occasion.

Captain, John Parker
Lieutenant, William Tidd
Ensign, Robert Munroe
Ensign, Joseph Simonds
Clerk, David Harrington
Orderly, *Sergeant*, William
Munroe
Sergeant, Francis Brown

Sergeant, Ebenezer White
Corporal, Joel Viles
Corporal, Samuel Sander-
son
Corporal, John Munroe.
Corporal, Ebenezer Parker
Drummer, William Di-
mond

Isaac Blodgett	Samuel Hastings, Jr.
Ebenezer Bowman	Isaac Hastings
Francis Bowman	John Hosmer
John Bridge, Jr.	Amos Locke
Joseph Bridge	Benjamin Locke
James Brown	Joseph Loring
John Brown	Jonathan Loring
Solomon Brown	Amos Marrett
John Buckman	David Mason
Eli Burdoo	Joseph Mason
John Chandler	Abner Mead
John Chandler, Jr.	Benjamin Merriam
Abijah Child	William Merriam
Joseph Comee	Asa Munroe
Thomas Cutler	Ebenezer Munroe
Robert Douglass	Ebenezer Munroe, Jr.
Isaac Durant	Edmund Munroe
Prince Estabrook	George Munroe
Nathaniel Farmer	Jedidiah Munroe
Nathan Fessenden	John Munroe
Thomas Fessenden	John Munroe, 2d
Dr. John Fiske	Nathan Munroe
Isaac Green	Philemon Munroe
William Grimes	Stephen Munroe
Benjamin Hadley	William Munroe, Jr.
Ebenezer Hadley	William Munroe, 3d
Samuel Hadley	Nathaniel Mulliken
Thomas Hadley	Amos Muzzy
Micah Hagar	Isaac Muzzy
Caleb Harrington	John Muzzy
Jeremiah Harrington	Thaddeus Muzzy
John Harrington	Jonas Parker
Jonathan Harrington	Thaddeus Parker
Jonathan Harrington, Jr.	John Parkhurst
Jonathan Harrington, 3d	Nathaniel Parkhurst
Moses Harrington	Solomon Pierce
Moses Harrington, 3d	Asahel Porter
Moses Harrington, Jr.	Israel Porter
Thaddeus Harrington	John Raymond
Thomas Harrington	Hammon Reed
William Harrington	Joshua Reed
Isaac Hastings	Joshua Reed, Jr.
Samuel Hastings	Josiah Reed

Nathan Reed	William Smith
Robert Reed	Simeon Snow
Thaddeus Reed	Asahel Stearns
William Reed	Phineas Stearns
John Robbins	Jonas Stone
Thomas Robbins	Benjamin Tidd
Joseph Robinson	John Tidd
Phillip Russell	Samuel Tidd
Elijah Sanderson	Joseph Underwood
Ebenezer Simonds	Joel Viles
Joshua Simonds	Benjamin Wellington
Abraham Smith	Enoch Wellington
David Smith	Timothy Wellington
Ebenezer Smith	John Williams
John Smith	John Winship
Jonathan Smith	Samuel Winship
Josiah Smith	Thomas Winship
Joseph Smith	Sylvanus Wood
Phineas Smith	James Wyman
Samuel Smith	Nathan Wyman
Thaddeus Smith	

CONCORD.

In the vicinity of Concord were two regiments, one of militia under Col. James Barrett of Concord, with Ezekiel How of Sudbury as Lieutenant Colonel, and one of minute-men under Col. Abijah Pierce of Lincoln, with Thomas Nixon of Framingham as Lieutenant Colonel, and John Buttrick of Concord as Major. These two regiments did not appear as such at the North Bridge, the entire force there at the opening being under the command of Barrett, who directed the advance to be led by Major Buttrick. Quite a number of the Companies of each were in line, but not in regimental formation.

<i>Colonel</i> , James Barrett of Concord	Nixon of Framingham
<i>Lieut.-Colonel</i> , Ezekiel How of Sudbury	<i>Major</i> , John Buttrick of Concord
<i>Captain</i> , Nathan Barrett of Concord	<i>Second Major</i> , Jacob Miller of Holliston
<i>Captain</i> , George Minot of Concord	<i>Adjutant</i> , Thomas Hurd of East Sudbury
<i>Captain</i> , Joseph Robbins of Acton	<i>Captain</i> , David Brown of Concord
<i>Captain</i> , John Moore of Bedford	<i>Captain</i> , Charles Miles of Concord
<i>Captain</i> , Samuel Farrar of Lincoln	<i>Captain</i> , Isaac Davis of Acton
<i>Captain</i> , Moses Stone of Sudbury	<i>Captain</i> , William Smith of Lincoln
<i>Captain</i> , Aaron Haynes of Sudbury	<i>Captain</i> , Jonathan Willson of Bedford
<i>Colonel</i> , Abijah Pierce of Lincoln	<i>Captain</i> , John Nixon of Sudbury
<i>Lieut.-Colonel</i> , Thomas	<i>Captain</i> , George Minot
	<i>Captain</i> , Nathan Barrett

There were four Concord Companies present, commanded respectively by Captains Brown, Miles, Minot, and Barrett. No claims for service were filed with the Commonwealth in their behalf, therefore, I can present no official Rolls. I found in Tolman's "Concord Minute Men" a roster of Brown's Company, and for those constituting Miles's Company I am indebted to the rare original manuscript belonging to the late Dr. Charles E. Clark of Lynn, and which was sold at auction by C. F. Libbie & Co., in Boston, Jan. 15, 1901, for \$275.00.

CAPTAIN DAVID BROWN'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

<i>Captain</i> , David Brown	<i>Lieutenant</i> , Silas Man
<i>Lieutenant</i> , David Wheeler	<i>Sergeant</i> , Abishai Brown

<i>Sergeant</i> , Emerson Cogswell	Joseph Dudley
<i>Sergeant</i> , Amos Wood	Charles Flint
<i>Corporal</i> , Amos Barrett	Edward Flint
<i>Coporal</i> , Stephen Barrett	Edward Flint, Jr.
<i>Corporal</i> , Reuben Hunt	Nathan Flint
<i>Corporal</i> , Stephen Jones	Ezekiel Hagar
<i>Fifer</i> , John Buttrick, Jr.	Isaac Hoar
Phineas Alin	David Hubbare
Humphrey Barrett, Jr.	John Laughton
Elias Barron	David Melvin, Jr.
Jonas Bateman	William Mercer
John Brown, Jr.	John Minot, Jr.
Jonas Brown	Thomas Prescott
Purchase Brown	Bradbury Robinson
Abiel Buttrick	Ebenezer Stowe
Daniel Buttrick	Nathan Stowe
Oliver Buttrick	Thomas Thurston
Tilly Buttrick	Jotham Wheeler
Willard Buttrick	Peter Wheeler
William Buttrick	Zachary Wheeler
Daniel Cray	Ammi White
Amos Davis	John White
Abraham Davis	Jonas Whitney
Joseph Davis, Jr.	Aaron Wright

CAPTAIN CHARLES MILES'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

<i>Captain</i> , Charles Miles	<i>Corporal</i> , James Cogswell
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Jonathan Farrar	Joseph Cleasby
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Francis Wheeler	Simeon Buridge
<i>Sergeant</i> , David Hartwell	Israel Barratt
<i>Sergeant</i> , Amos Hosmer	Daniel Hore
<i>Sergeant</i> , Silas Walker	Ephraim Brooks
<i>Sergeant</i> , Edward Richardson	William Buridge
<i>Drummer</i> , Daniel Brown	Joseph Stratton
<i>Fifer</i> , Samuel Darby.	Stephan Brooks
<i>Corporal</i> , Simeon Hayward	Simon Wheeler
<i>Corporal</i> , Nathan Peirce	Ebenezer Johnson
	Stephan Starns
	William Brown
	Jeremiah Clark

Jacob Ames
Benjamin Hosmer
Joel Hosmer
Samuel Wheeler
Warham Wheeler
Oliver Wheeler
Jesse Hosmer
Amos Darby
John Corneall
Levi Hosmer
Solomon Rice
Thaddeas Bancraft
Amos Melven
Samuel Melven

Nathan Dudley
Oliver Parlin
John Flagg
Samuel Emery
John Cole
Daniel Cole
Barnabas Davis
Major Raley
Edward Wilkens
Daniel Farrar
Oliver Harris
Samuel Jewet
Daniel Wheat

CAPTAIN GEORGE MINOT'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Names and number of men unknown.

CAPTAIN NATHAN BARRETT'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Names and number of men unknown.

ACTON.

CAPTAIN ISAAC DAVIS'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Davis was killed and the command fell to his Lieutenant, John Hayward, who became Captain. The following official Roll does not include Acton's slain :

“ A list of the names of a minute-Company under the Command of Captain John Hayward in Colonel Abijah Pierce's Regiment, who entered the Service nineteenth of April One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Five.”

Lexington Alarms, XII, 116

(<i>Captain</i> , Isaac Davis, killed)	Elijah Davice
(<i>Succeeding</i>) <i>Captain</i> , . . .	Ephraim Forbush
John Hayward	Abraham Hapgood
<i>Lieutenant</i> , John Heald	Ezekiel Davis
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , David	Ebenezer Edwards
Forbush	John Robbins
<i>Sergeant</i> , William Macks-	Joseph Barker
field	William Johnson
<i>Sergeant</i> , Oliver Emerson	Reuben Davis
<i>Corporal</i> , John Davis	Joseph Reed
<i>Corporal</i> , David Davis	Stephen Shepherd
<i>Corporal</i> , John Barker	Thomas Thorp
Thomas Darby	Solomon Smith
John Harris	Jonas Hunt
Ebenezer Heald	Moses Wood
James Davis	Ephraim Billings
Phillip Piper	Joseph Chaffin
Reuben Low	Samuel Tempel
Benjn Hayward	Abraham Young
Simon Hunt, <i>Jur.</i>	Francis Barker, <i>Drummer</i>
	Luther Blanchard, <i>Fifer</i>

ACTING CAPTAIN LIEUTENANT SIMON HUNT'S COMPANY,

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Names and number of men unknown.

CAPTAIN JOSEPH ROBIN'S COMPANY,

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Names and number of men unknown.

<i>Captain</i> , Joseph Robins	<i>Acting Captain</i> , Simon
(<i>Officer</i>) Israel Heald	Hunt
(<i>Officer</i>) Robert Chaffin	<i>Ensign</i> , Thomas Noyes

BEDFORD.

CAPTAIN JOHN MOORE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“The Account of Capt. John Moore, Commander

of the Military Company, in Bedford, for himself & those of his Company numbered in the following Roll for time & Travel Spent in the Service & Defence of the Colony, on & Directly after the alarm on the Nineteenth Day of April last : Exhibiting, in Distinct Columns against Each mans name, the number of miles he Travelled, The allowance thereof, The number of Days he was in the Service, and the wages thereof ; with the Sum total of the Whole ; agreeable to the Resolve of the Honl Court published in the news-papers and a vacant Column for Deductions, if any shall be made." *Lexington Alarms, XIII, 9.*

<i>Captain, John Moore</i>	Abel Bowman
<i>First Lieutenant, John Meriam</i>	David Fitch
<i>Second Lieutenant, Eleazer Davis</i>	Abijah Bacon
<i>Sergeant, Joseph Convars</i>	Joseph Hartwell
<i>Sergeant, James Wright</i>	Thomas Bacon
<i>Sergeant, Jeremiah Fitch, Jr.</i>	John Fitch
<i>Fifer, David Lane</i>	Samuel Lane
James Lane, 3rd	John Lane, Junr.
Oliver Reed, Junr.	Solomon Lane
Samuel Lane	Matthew Pollard
Israel Putnam, Junr.	Ziba Lane
Samuel Bacon	Stephen Lane
Samuel Davis	Samson Hardy
Ebenezer Page	Job Lane, Junr.
Thaddeus Davis	Lemuel Blanchard
Edward Stearns	Oliver Pollard, Junr.
Solomon Stearns	Edward Stevens
William Page	Jeremiah Blood
William Maxwell	Josiah Davis
Samuel Meeds	John Reed, Junr.
Josiah Upton	Reuben Bacon
Samuel Meriam	Simon Parker
	Ebenezer Johnson
	Joseph Ross
	Malachi Allen

Jabez Carter
Abraham Merriam

| John Lane, 3rd
| Timothy Page

CAPTAIN JONATHAN WILLSON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

Willson was killed and the command fell to his Lieutenant, Moses Abbott.

“the Account of the Time that Each man who belonged to the minit men of the Town of Bedford Spent at Cambridge in defence of the County to gether with Nineteenth of April last & also of their travil Receoned from the middle of the town according to the mind of the Company.”

Lexington Alarms, XI, 192.

(Captain, Joseph Willson,
killed)

First Lieutenant, Moses
Abbott

Second Lieutenant,
Timothy Jones

Sergeant, Christopher Page

Sergeant, Seth Saultmarsh

Sergeant, Ebenezer Fitch

Sergeant, Asa Fassett

Drummer, Olover Bacon

Fifer, Jonas Welch

Jabez Russell

Jonas Gleason

Nathan Bacon

Nathaniel Page, Jun.

Joseph Meeds, June

Ruben Duren

Elijah Bacon

Benjamin Bacon

Timothy Johnson

Moses Fitch

David Bacon

David Reed

Nathan Bomar (or
Boman)

Ephram Smith

Asa Duren

Obediah Johnson

Benjamin Winship

Ruben Bacon

William Merriam

LINCOLN.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM SMITH'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“A List of a Company of Minute Men, under the

Command of Capt. William Smith in Colo. Abijah Pierces Regt. who entered the Service April ye 19th 1775.' *Lexington Alarms, XIII, 97.*

<i>Captain</i> William Smith	Aaron Parks
<i>Lieutenant</i> Samuel Farrar	Nathan Billings
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , Samuel Hoar	Timothy Billings
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml Hartwell	Nathl. Baker
<i>Sergeant</i> David Fisk	James Baker
<i>Sergeant</i> John Hartwell	Nathan Brown, Jr.
<i>Sergeant</i> Jonas Mason	Saml Dakin, Jr.
<i>Corporal</i> Abijah Mead	Humphry Farrar
<i>Corporal</i> Elijah Willington	James Parks
<i>Corporal</i> Ebenezer Brown	Jona. Smith z
<i>Corporal</i> Joseph Abbot	John Wesson, Junr.
<i>Fifer</i> Joseph Mason	Enos Wheeler
<i>Fifer</i> Elijah Mason	Jacob Baker, Jr.
<i>Drummer</i> Danl Brown	John Garfield
Nehemiah Abbot	Joel Adams
Daniel Child	Joshua Brooks, Jr.
Abel Adams	Benja. Brooks
Daniel Hosmer	Thomas Blodget
Abijah Munroe	Joshua Child, Junr.
Joseph Peirce	Jacob Foster
Abra Peirec	Nathl. Gove
Artemas Reed	Daniel Harrington
Jesse Smith	Isaac Hartwell
Nathan Tidd	Gregory Stone, Jr.
Willm Thorning	John Thorning
Solomon Whitney	John Wesson
Jonathan Gage	Joseph Wheat
Isaac Gage	Danl Billings
John Parks	William Parks
Ebenezer Parks	Willard Parks
Jonas Parks	Willm. Hosmer

BILLERICA.

LIEUTENANT OLIVER CROSBY'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster Roll of a Number of men belonging To

Billerica in Coll green's Regt under the Command of Lieut Oliver Crosby being the Remainder of the Thurd Company in said Town after the Inlisting the minet men Who were in the Concord Battle & after ward in the army at Cambridge the Time after mentioned."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 16.

Lieutenant, Oliver Crosby

Sergeant, Josiah Bowen

Josiah Crosby

Ebnr. Richardson

Joseph Farmer

Reuben Kendal, Jun.

Benja. Beard

Edward Farmer

Josiah Richardson

Ezekiel Wallker

Joseph Richardson

Abijah Beard

EDWARD FARMER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster roll of the Company, under the Command of Capt. Edwd. Farmer, of Billerica in Colo. Green's Regt. of Melitia, which march'd on the Alarm April 19th 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 73.

Captain, Edwd. Farmer

Lieutenant, John Farmer

Imas Sanders

Thos. Baldwin

Stephen Bassett

Nathl. Blanchard

Sears Cook

Timo. Davis

Oliver Farmer

Samuel Trull

John Patten, Jun

Wm. Gleason

Reuben Kendle

Benja. Pollard

Asa Patten

Jerh. Allen

Jona. Richardson

Oliver Richardson

Isaac Holt

John Ross

Oliver Stearns

Benja. Sanders

Solo Sanders

John Sanders

Benja. Sanders, Jr.

Saml. Trull, Junr.

Benja. Davis

Ebnr. Sanders

John Tolman

Jacob Cory

Isaac Beard

Justice Blanchard

Benja. Baldwin

Benja. Dutten

John Bell

CAPTAIN JONATHAN STICKNEY'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster Role of the Company under the Command of Capt. Jona Stickney in Coll Bridges Regt of Minet men wich marched on the alarm April 19th 1775." *Lexington Alarms, XIII, 118.*

Captain, Jona. Stickney
Lieutenant, James Lewis
Lieutenant, John Lewis
Sergeant, Timo. Whiting
 Jacob Richardson
 Josiah Bowers
 Wm. Stickney
Private, Wm Baldwin
 John Blanchard
 Saml. Blanchard
 Timo. Blanchard
 Timo. Whiting, jun.
 Solomon Pollard
 Joseph Willson
 Isaac White
 Benja. Davis
 Joseph Foster
 John Foster
 Simo Stevens
 Thomas Richardson
 Joseph Mace
 Josiah Damforth
 Daniel Killam
 John Willson
 Saml. Walker
 Joel Walker
 Wm. Tarbel

Saml. Hill
 John Parker
 Nicholas French
 Saml. Russ
 Saml. Core
 Saml. Kidder
 Benja. Lewis, Jun.
 Asa Spaldwin
 Thomas Ditson
 Saml. Ditson
 Benja. Needham
 John Whiting
 Joseph Fox
 Abijah Blanchard
 John Colton
 Elijah Danforth
 Samuel Richardson
 Peter Hill
 Solo. Maning
 Jeremiah Reed
 Jacob Marshall
 Jeremiah Hill
 Benja. Bowers
 Saml. Roggers
 Isaac Lewiston
 Josiah Bard
 Benja. Dows

CHELMSFORD.

CAPTAIN OLIVER BARRON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

A list of the Travil and Service of Capt. Oliver

Barron of Chelmsford in the County of Middlesex and the men under him, belonging to the Regiment of Militia whereof David Green Esqr is Colonel. We in Consequence of the Alarm made on ye 19th of April 1775 marched from home for the Defence of This Colloney against the ministerial Troops."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 210.

<i>Captain</i> , Oliver Barron	John Roby
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Samuel Stevens	Benjamin Parkhurst
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Ford	Moses Barron
<i>Sergeant</i> , Benjamin Warren	John Mears
<i>Sergeant</i> , Silos Spaulding	Jeremiah Abbott
<i>Corporal</i> , Jonas Peirce	Reuben Parker
<i>Drummer</i> , John Spaulding	David Danforth
Jacob Howard	Benjamin Parker
Benjamin Spaulding	Amos Mastes
David Burge	Isaac Hunt, Junr.
Ephraim Parkhurst	David Marshall
Oliver Richardson	Benjamin Melvin
Daniel Dammon	Samuel Marshall
Daniel Sillaway	Daniel Keyes
Willard Howard	John Keyes
William Bowers	William Dunn
Josiah Richardson	Benjamin Barrit
John Dunn	James Dunn, Junr.
John Twiss	Francis Daverson
Henry Spaulding, Junr.	Moses Esterbrooks
Joseph Marshall	William Cambel
Stephen Peirce, Junr.	Daniel Chambers
Samuel Fletcher	John Chambers
Joshua Davis	Jonathan Sprague
Oliver Fletcher	Isaiah Foster, Junr.
Jonathan Peirce	Samuel Britton
Nathaniel Farrar	William Chambers
Joseph Tylor	Benjamin Parker, Junr.
Thomas Marshall, Junr.	Benjamin Peirce
William Mears	Josiah Fletcher, Junr.
	Joseph Spaulding

ACTING CAPTAIN COL. MOSES PARKER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“A Muster Roll of Col. Moses Parker Company,
year 1775.”

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 153

(Acting Captain) Colonel
Moses Parker
Lieutenant, Benjamin
Walker
Lieutenant, Isaac Parker
Sergeant, John Freland
Sergeant, Wm. Parker
Sergeant, Azariah Procter
Sergeant, Villard Parker
Simeon Barritt
Wm. Abbot
Saml. Perham
Wm. Parkes
Isaac Foster
David Spaulding
Aaron Chamberling
Henry Fletcher
Wm. Fletcher 3d
Ieptha Spauling
Mica Spaulding
Robert Adams
(?) ly Reed
Leui Peirce

Isaac Marshal
John Bates
Nathaniel Foster
Benj'n Farley
Enah Cleaueland
Benja Butterfield
Reuben Foster
Joseph Spaulding, Jr.
Solomon Keys
John Parker
John Adams
Ebenezer Goold
Josiah Blood
Zacheous Fletcher
Robert Peirce
Saml. Marshal
Joseph Ausgood
Charles Fletcher
Thomas Adams
Benjn Ausgood
Josharny Durant
David Walker

FRAMINGHAM.

CAPTAIN SIMON EDGET'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“A Muster Roll of A Minute Company Belonging
to Framingham Under the Command of Capt. Simon
Edget, In the Conty of Middlesex who marched on
the alarm on the 19th of april 1775 to Concord &
Cambridge.”

Lexington Alarms, XII, 84.

<i>Captain</i> , Simon Edget	Solenas Ballard
<i>First Lieutenant</i> , James Dvrury (?)	Joshua Furlong
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , Jon Buckmnrster	Cyrus Minger
<i>First Sergeant</i> , William Mayner	Asa Pike
<i>Second Sergeant</i> , Joseph Bigelow	Abrm. Belknap
<i>Third Sergeant</i> , Noah Eaton	Joseph Mixter
<i>Fourth Sergeant</i> , (?) Bent	Isaace Goodman
<i>First Corporal</i> , (?) rd Manson	Joshua Trowbrig
<i>Second Corporal</i> , Samll Forest	Joseph Tenning
<i>Fourth Corporal</i> , (?) d Morse	David Senger
<i>Third Corporal</i> , Joseph Temple	Jesse Hoden
<i>Drummer</i> , (?) eh Atkinson	James Clayas
<i>Fifer</i> , Moses Edget	Charles Gates
(?) Fisk	John Eaton
(?) njn Eaton	Malkih Eaton
Joseph Nickle	James Morse
Joseph Bennet	Daniel Hemenway
(?) Clerki	William Cushing
(?) Dadomon	Silas Pike
(?) nj Eaton	Abel Stone
(?) m Auerton	Abner Stone
(?) s Gates	Luther Stone
Ioh Hill	Asa Morse
(?) Heminway	Nathan Dvrury
(?) Holden	Samll Abbott
(?) Larned	(?) sh Haven
Samll Ordway	Jothan Morse
Simon Pratt	John Mixter
Josiah Bant	Simon Rogers
John Trowbridge	Nennuh Write
George Gates	Samll Underwood
David Peterson	John Stone
Timothy Bollard	Silas Eaton
	Isaace Hevven
	Increase Claflin
	Peter Salem
	Jacob Heminway
	Jonas Underwood
	Noah Eaton, Jr.
	Janers Greenwood
	Andra Allord
	Nathan Dodmon
	Phinhas Green (?)

CAPTAIN JESSE EMES'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“an Abstract of militia Compny Belonging to
Framingham.” *Lexington Alarms, XII, 79.*

<i>Captain,</i> Jesse Emes	Hennry Emes
<i>Lieutenant,</i> John Shattuck	Gershom Emes
<i>Lieutenant,</i> John Eames	Jotham Emes
<i>Sergeant,</i> (?)	Seth Harden
Hemenway	Nathl. Emes, Joner
<i>Sergeant,</i> John Claves	Silas Winch
<i>Sergeant,</i> James Glover	Asa Nvrs
<i>Corporal,</i> Richard Rice	John Nvrs
<i>Corporal,</i> Thos. Bent	Jam Mellen
<i>Corporal,</i> Thads. Hager	Isace Gibbs
<i>Corporal,</i> John Jones,	Daniel Jones
Joner	Wm. Hemenway
Abner Prat	Ebenr. Boolwell

CAPTAIN MICAJAH GLEASON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“A Role of the minute men Under the Command
of Capt. Micajah Gleason at Concord April ye 19th,
1775.” *Lexington Alarms, XII, 94.*

<i>Captain,</i> Micajah Gleason	<i>Corporal,</i> Roger Brown
<i>Lieutenant,</i> John Eames	<i>Drummer,</i> Isaac Heminway
<i>Lieutenant,</i> Samuel Gleason	<i>Fifer,</i> Thomas Nixon
<i>Sergeant,</i> John Gleason	Jonathan Temple
<i>Sergeant,</i> Thomas Buck- minster	Silas Hemenway
<i>Clerk,</i> Ebenezer Hemenway	Elisha Drury
<i>Sergeant,</i> Shubeb Sever	Moses Fisk
<i>Sergeant,</i> Jonathan Hill	Nathan Emes
<i>Corporal,</i> Gideon Rider	Zaccaus Fairbanks
<i>Corporal,</i> Alphais Nichols	John Hemenway
<i>Corporal,</i> Ebenezer Winch	Nathan Hemenway
	Perley How
	John Mahew

David Rice, Junr.
 Samuel Stone
 Joseph Tower
 Joseph Winch
 Andrew Brown
 Jonathan Adams
 John Maynard
 Nedham Maynard
 Abel Child
 Josiah Weight
 David Weight
 Francis How
 Charles Dority

Micah Dority
 Jonathan Hemenway
 Daniel Bridge
 Joseph How
 Ezekiel Rice
 Joseph Webb
 Simon How
 Azariah Walker
 Joseph Emes
 Moses Rice
 Chever Kindell
 Joseph Brown

READING.

CAPTAIN JOHN BACHELLER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster Roll of Cap John Bachellers Company
 of Minute men in Colo Ebenezer Bridges Regt."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 245.

Captain, John Bacheller
First Lieutenant, Ebenr.
 Damon
Second Lieutenant, James
 Bancroft
Sergeant, Thomas Hartsons
Sergeant, Abraham Foster
Sergeant, Edm Eaton
Sergeant, John Green
Corporal, Wm. Redding
Corporal, Nathl. Cowdry
Corporal, Joseph Burnap
Corporal, Jona. Flint
Fifer, Wm. Wilson
Fifer, Charles Eaton
 Benja. Badger ,
 Thos. Brown
 James Bryant

Amos Bryant
 Cleveland Bird
 John Burnap
 Stephen Buxton
 Benja. Buxton
 Eben Buxton
 Tho Damon
 Dan Damon
 Eben Damon
 Ezra Damon
 Joseph Emerson
 Kendall Emerson
 Thomas Eaton
 Joshua Eaton
 Wm. Eaton
 Samuel Eaton
 Edm Foster
 Levi Flint

Sam Felt
 Nat Graves
 Wm. Hartshorn
 John Hartshorn
 Joseph Holt
 Joseph Hill
 James Hill
 Robert Homer
 Wm. Johnson
 Thos. Nichols
 Simon Nichols
 Edw. Prat
 Ephm Pratt
 Danl. Pratt

David Parker
 Nathan Parker
 Joseph Parker
 Ionas Parker
 Thos. Richardson
 Luke Richardson
 Elijah Upton
 Isaac Upton
 Benja. Walton
 Isaac Watson
 Benja. Williams
 Timo. Wiley
 Timo. Wakefield

CAPTAIN THOMAS EATON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster roll of Capt. Eaton's Compy. in Col.^o
 Green's Regt." *Lexington Alarms, XII, 93.*

Captain, Thomas Eaton
Lieutenant, Jonas Parker
Ensign, John Emerson
Sergeant, Amos Parson
Sergeant, Jos. Bancroft
Sergeant, Wm. Parker
Sergeant, John Boutell
Corporal, John Temple
Corporal, Asa Parker
Corporal, Isaac Pratt
Drummer, Wm. Nichols
 Edmd. Bancroft
 Saml. Emerson
 (?) nl Damon
 (?) bra Eaton
 John Nichols
 Danl. Parker, Jr.
 Benja. Parker
 John Pratt
 Richd. Nichalls
 Thomas Symonds

Jethro Richardson
 Wm. Foster
 (?) r Richardson
 (?) l Weston
 (?) a Pool
 (?) n Emerson
 (?) h Parker
 (?) F(?)de
 Wm. Beard
 (?) Pratt
 (?) Nicholls
 James Boutell
 James Eaton
 Jonas Eaton
 Edmd. Parker
 Saml. Pratt
 Ephm. Parker, 2d
 Abijah Weston
 Aaron Parker
 Isaac Parker
 John Hartson

Timo. Wakefield	John Stimson
John Farmer	Jacob Townshend
John Buxton	Andrew Beard
Joseph Boutell	Danl Parker
Richd. Mason	(?) ahm Parker
Reuben Weston	Joseph Hill
Benja. Young	(?) ona Weston
Wm. Thompson	(John?) Weston
Queduthn Buxton	Jabez Damon
Jona. Nichols	Ebenr Emerson
Jona. Weston, Jr.	

CAPTAIN JOHN FLINT'S COMPANY.

"A Roll of Capt. John Flint's Company in Colo
David Greens Regiment."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 68.

<i>Captain,</i> John Flint	Jona. Flint
<i>First Lieutenant,</i> John Dix	James Flint
<i>Second Lieutenant,</i> Ephm. Pratt	Ebenr Flint, jun.
(<i>Sergeant?</i>) Timo Russell	Benja. Flint, jun.
(<i>Sergeant?</i>) George Flint	Benj. Flint, 3d
(<i>Sergeant?</i>) Benja. Upton	Benja. Flint, 4th
(<i>Sergeant?</i>) Jabez Upton	Jona. Flint, Junr.
Jona Batchellor	Willm Flint
Job Bancroft	James Foster
John Burnap	Benja. Foster
John Bragg	Nathan Foster
John Clammons	Abra. Foster
Stephn Curtis	Martin Herrick
Ezra Dammon	Samuel Herrick
David Dammon	(Jacob?) Herrick
Deacn Jerch. Eaton	Benja. Holt
Timo. Eaton	John Hayward
Israel Eaton	Danl. Hart
Nathl Eaton, Jun	Asa Hart
Nathl Evans	<i>Ensign,</i> Jos. Lewis
Saml Elenwood	Benja. McIntyer
Lieutenant, Eleazr Flint	Benja. McIntyer, Jr.
Lieutenant, Benja. Flint	(?) McIntyer
	Hezekh McIntyer

Ebenr McIntyer	Wm. Stone ,
Ephm. McIntyer	Thos. Taylor, Jr.
Solo McIntyer	Saml. Taylor
(Mc?) Jacob McIntyer	Joseph Upton
Wm. Nichols	Jacob Upton
Henry Putnam	Amos Upton, Jr.
Jos. Phelps	Amos Upton, 3d
David Parker	Ebenr Upton
Saml Parker	Wm. Upton
Isaac Tinckcom	Nathl Upton, Jr.
Wm. Russell	John Upton
Sergeant, Abra. Sheldon	David Upton
<i>Ensign</i> , Wm. Sawyer	Wm. Whitridge
John Stack	David Wright
Nathl. Sheldon, Jr.	Doct. Amos Upton
Zacha. Sheldon	<i>Corporal</i> , Hezh. Upton

CAPTAIN JOHN WALTON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster roll of Capt. John Walton's Compy in
Colo. David Greens Regiment April 19th, 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 166.

<i>Captain</i> , John Walton	Benja. Bordman
<i>Lieutenant</i> , John Pratt	Reuben Eaton
<i>Ensign</i> , Thomas Green	(?) n Gould
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Brown	Wm Gould, Junr.
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Vinton	James Wiley
<i>Sergeant</i> , Wm. Green	Amos Bordman
<i>Sergeant</i> , Saml Gould	Nathan Green
<i>Corporal</i> , James Smith	Wm Tarbox
<i>Corporal</i> , James Bennett	James Johnson
<i>Drummer</i> , Thomas Pool	John Pratt
<i>Fifer</i> , Thomas Hudson	Nathl Gary
Aaron Green	Isaac Green
John Fowl	(?) omas Green
Isaac Smith	Josiah Briant
Michael Sweetser	(?) h Briant
Nathl Wiley	Jona. Evans
David Smith	Thos Evans

Jonas Evans	Jona. Eaton
Ebenezer Smith	Benja. Brown
Saml Feltch	Wm Brown
(? Catei) Feltch	Jos. Emerson
Nathan Feltch	Elias Bordman
John Farrier	Thos Parker
Nathan Wolley	Jacob Emerson
Cornelius Sweetser	Joseph Gould
Danl. Lewis	Thos Parker, Jr.
Timo. Briant	Thos Emerson
Saml Evans	Thos Emerson, Jr.
Ebenr. Parker	John Pike
John Colman	Aaron Nirs
John Lambert	(?) Eaton
Ebenr. Williams	Jona. Foster
Thos. Damon	Jereh. Brown
Benja. Hartshorn	Win. Walton
Jona. Hartshorn	Ebenr. Walton
Ebenr. Stimpson	Oliver Walton
Ebenr. Hopkins	John Hawks
Wm Bennett	Brown Emerson
John Goodwin	Jabex Carter
Benja. Emerson	(Uriah or Josiah) Green,
Jacob Walton	of Stoneham
Benja. Butters	Thomas Hay, do
Saml. Hitchens	Saml Hartshorn
S (?) r Emerson	John Green
Thos Davis	

SUDBURY.

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL CUDWORTH'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“A Muster Roll of the Minute Compy. under the
Command of Capt Nathl. Cudworth, in Col. Abijah
Peirce's Regiment.” *Lexington Alarms, XII, 8.*

Captain, Nathl. Cudworth	Sergeant, Nathl. Reeves
Lieutenant, Thadeus Russell	Sergeant, Jona. Hoar
Ensign, Nathl. Maynard	Sergeant, Caleb Moulton
	Sergeant, Thoms. Rutter

<i>Corporal</i> , Josih. Willington	Saml. Curtis
<i>Corporal</i> , Thads. Bond	Richd. Heard, Jr.
<i>Corporal</i> , David Clough	Saml Bent
<i>Corporal</i> , Josha. Kendell	Saml. Haynes
<i>Drummer</i> , John Trask	Joseph Nichols
Phins. Gleason	Willm Grout
Ebenr. Dudley	Saml Merriam
John Noyes, Jr.	David Underwood
Timothy Underwood, Jr.	Naum Dudley
Peter Brintnal	James Phillips
Zebr. Farrar	Edmd. Rice, Jr.
Jona Parmenter, Jr.	Nathl. Parmentor
Jona. Wesson	David Damon
Saml. Pollard	David Rice
Danl Rice	Edward How
Leml. Whitney	Timothy Sherman
Benjn. Adams	

CAPTAIN AARON HAYNES'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster Role of Millitia Company a part of an Alarm Company that Marched to Cambrdg by Concord on the Alarum on the ninteth of April last the Comand of Capt. Aaron Haynes of Sudbury and Returning home." *Lexington Alarms, XII, 123.*

<i>Captain</i> , Aaron Haynes	<i>Fifer</i> , Aaron Haynes
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Daniel Bowker	Abel Maynard
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , James Puffer	Silas Tower
<i>Sergeant</i> , Joshua Haynes	Thomas Puffer
<i>Sergeant</i> , Samll. Dakin	Rufus Parmenter
<i>Sergeant</i> , Samll. Puffer	James Parmenter
<i>Sergeant</i> , Jona. Haynes	Ebenr. Plymton
<i>Corporal</i> , Benja. Smith	Abel Tower
<i>Corporal</i> , Asahel Balcom	Francis Grean
<i>Corporal</i> , Hope Brown	Jason Haynes
<i>Corporal</i> , Ithamar Rice	Joseph Haynes
<i>Clerk</i> , Phinehas Puffer	Joel Brigham
	Abel Willis

Isaac Rice
 John Beamis
 Moses Noyes
 David Moore
 Micah Howard
 John Maynard
 James Haynes
 Isaac Puffer
Lieutenant, Oliver Dakin

Sergeant, Abijah Brigham
 Israel Haynes
 Edmund Parmenter
 Henry Smith
 Dean Thos. Plymton
 (And possibly Silas How,
 not given in official roll.
 —F. W. C.)

CAPTAIN ISAAC LOCKER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"Province of the Massachusetts Dr To Isaac
 Locker & the men under me by name, in ye Colony
 for service done in defence of the Country on ye 19th
 day of April to ye 21st of the same when the alarm at
 Concord agreeable to the General Courts Order made
 up this accot."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 178.

Captain, Isaac Locker
Lieutenant, Oliver Noyes
Quartermaster, Jas. Ruffer
Corporal, Jas. Noyes
Corporal, Jesse Gibbs
Corporal, Abel Smith
 (Da?) Wood Moore
 Ephm Moore
 Jonas Wheeler
 Jesse Mostman
 Rufus Bent
 Jason Bent
 Wm Wyman
 Jos. Butler
 Wm. Noyes

Timo. Sharmon
 Danl. Moore, Jr.
 David Curtis
 Zachh. Heard
 Jacob Jones
 Nathl. Knowlton
 Jonas Rice
 Nathan Stearns
 Micah Greaves
 Nathl. Jenison
 Stephn Locker
 Asaph Travis
 Jonas Locker
 Simon Newton
 David Heard

CAPTAIN JOHN NIXON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A List of a Company of Minute men under the

command of Capt John Nixon in Colonel Abijah Pierce's Regiment who entered the Service April Nineteenth One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Five." *Lexington Alarms, XII, 26.*

<i>Captain</i> John Nixon	Elishai Wheeler
<i>Lieutenant</i> David Moor	Israel Willis
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Asahel Wheeler	Hopestill Willis
<i>Sergeant</i> Micah Goodenow	Ebenezer Wood
<i>Sergeant</i> Elijah Willis	Jonas Holden
<i>Sergeant</i> , Jeremiah Robins	Simeon Hingerson
<i>Sergeant</i> Abel Holden	Daniel Looring
<i>Corporal</i> Hopstill Brown	Thaddeus Moor
<i>Corporal</i> Jesse Moor	William Maynard
<i>Corporal</i> Uriah Wheelr	Daniel Maynard
<i>Corporal</i> William Moor	Eliale Moor
Joseph Baleum	Uriah Moor
Phillmon Brown	Isaac Moor
Samll. Brigham	John Moor
Samll. Cutting	Josiah Richardson
Asher Cutler	Nathan Reed
William Dun	Charles Rice
Aaron Ames	Oliver Rice
Robert Ames	Jonas Rice
Saml. Gleason	Ezra Smith
Thomas Goodenow	John Shirley
Jesse Goodenow	Peter Smith
William Goodenow	Abraham Thompson
Reuben Haynes	Daniel Wright
Joshua Haynes	Nathaniel Rice
Caleb Wheeler	Daniel Putnam
John Weighton	Micah Grout

CAPTAIN JOSEPH SMITH'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Muster roll of the Company under the Command of Capt Joseph Smith, in Colo James Barrett's

Regiment from Sudbury on April 19th 1775, in pursuit of the Ministerial Troops."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 94.

<i>Captain</i> Jos. Smith	Isaac Stone
<i>Lieutenant</i> Josiah Farrar	John Stone
<i>Lieutenant</i> Ephm. Smith	Isaac Rice, junr.
<i>Ensign</i> Timo. Underwood	Wm. Dudley
<i>Sergeant</i> , Wm. Bent	John Peton
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml. Griffen	Frances Jones
<i>Sergeant</i> Robt. Cutting	(James) Sharman
<i>Sergeant</i> John Bruce	[?] Thomas
<i>Corporal</i> Saml. Tilton	Joseph Goodenow
<i>Corporal</i> Nathn. Smith	Josiah Allen
<i>Corporal</i> Peter Johnson	Elisha Cutting
<i>Corporal</i> John Meriam	Jacob Gould
<i>Drummer</i> Thos. Trask	Benja. Dudley
Edwd. Sherman	Zachh. Briant
Timo. Bent	Ebenr. Johnson
Micah Rice	Jona. Bent
Isaac Gould	Sarion Belcher
John Barnay	John Dean
Joel Stone	James Sanderson
Isaac Daman	Ephm. Barker
John Tilton, Junr.	Jona Cutting
John Cutting	James Davis
Saml. Tilton, Junr.	Jason Parmenter
Amos Oddaway	(And possibly Samuel
(?) Travis	Sharmon, not given in
Roland Bennett	official list. F. W. C.)

CAPTAIN MOSES STONE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"These certify that the men's names hereafter annex'd march'd on ye 19th of April last, to Head Qrs we being under Command of Lt Colo Ezekiel How of Sudbury and Moses Stone Capt."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 86.

<i>Captain</i> Moses Stone	Isaac Lincoln
<i>Lieutenant</i> Jona. Rice	Thos Ames
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Joseph Goodnow	Thos Burbank
<i>Sergeant</i> Joseph Moore	Nathl Bryant
<i>Corporal</i> Ephm Carter	Israel Maynard
David How	Thos Carr Junr
Benja. Berry	Isaac Moore
Ion Carter	Uriah Moore
Elijah Goodnow	Abner Walker
David How	Wm. Walker
Ezekl How Jr	Abel Parmenter
Jonas Wheeler	Danl Asburn
	Thos Derumple

“ These Certify that the Names hereafter annex’d march’d on the 19th of April last to Hd Qrs we being under the Command of Lt. Col^o Ezekiel How of Sudbury and Moses Stone Capt — I would inform all well wishers to North America, those hereafter nam’d are the men that went off without a proper Dismission.

“ Attest Moses Stone Capt.”
Lexington Alarms, XIII, 86.

Peter Haynes	Thos Derumple
<i>Lieutenant</i> Elisha Wheeler	Nathl Brown
Aaron Good’now	Uriah Hayden
Thomas Walker	[Is?]rael Willis
Ebenr Burbank	Calvin Clark

WOBURN.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL BELKNAP’S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

“ A List of the names of the Men who Marched from Woburn [torn off] Concord and from thence to Cambridge on the nineteenth day of April 1775 under

the Command of Capt. Samuel Belknap together with
their after Services untill the Army was form'd."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 194.

<i>Captain</i> Samuel Belknap	Robert Douglass
<i>Lieutenant</i> Joseph Winn	John Cutter, Junr.
<i>Lieutenant</i> Nathaniel Brooks	Francis Johnson, Junr.
<i>Sergeant</i> Joshua Tay	Samuel Simms
<i>Sergeant</i> Samuel Person	Nathaniel Kendol
<i>Sergeant</i> William Fox	Jabez Thompson
<i>Clerk</i> Abijah Tompson	Samuel Peirce
<i>Drummer</i> Jonathan Wright	Hiram Thompson
<i>Drummer</i> Jesse Russell Junr	Josiah Parker
<i>Fifer</i> Jonathan Kendol	Thos. Bruce
Israel Reed	Peter Wyman, Junr.
Jesse Russell	Joseph Laurence
Jona. Brooks	Jacob Peirce
John Bruce	Isaac Reed
William Abbit	Nathaniel Wyman
Jona. Tottingham	Silas Simonds
Ephram. Tottingham	Benjamin Parker
William Breuster	Joseph Bruce
Samuel Winn	James Baldwin
Cyrus Bruce	David Johnson
John Flagg	James Wright
Robert Convers	George Bruce
James Foyle, 3	Ruben Johnson
James Fowle, 4	James Convers
Seth Johnson	Ichobod Richardson
Thos. Deen, Junr.	Thomas Wright, Junr.
Jonathan Laurence	Dudley Porter
Daniel Reed	Samuel Russell
Josiah Walker, Junr.	George Reed
Nathan Kendol	William Simms
Zeb Simonds	John Burnam
Cotton Center	Jeames Snow
Asael Simonds	Samuel Wyman, Junr.

CAPTAIN JONATHAN FOX'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A Roll of the Trauel and Seruice of the men that

went under my command on the aLaram on 19 of
 April 1775 Last for the Defences of the Colony and
 the Rites of America we went from Woburn to Con-
 cord we went to Cambrege With the number of miles
 each man went and the Dayes he was in the servieces."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 70.

<i>Captain</i> Jona. Fox	Andro Evens
<i>Lieutenant</i> James Wymon	Archebl Tay
<i>Lieutenant</i> John Richardson	Will Wats
(<i>Quartermaster?</i>) Judo-	Josiah Brown
thon Richardson	Silas Richardson
<i>Sergeant</i> Gosse Richardson	Ase Richardson
<i>Sergeant</i> Samll. Tay	Samll. Richardson
<i>Sergeant</i> Gasse Wymon	Silos Wymon
<i>Doctor</i> Aaron Mason	Tim. Brooks
<i>Sergeant</i> John Fowle	Gasse Right
Josiah Richardson	David Richardson
(Lanrd?) Richardson	David Richardson, jur
Abraham Skens	Noah Eighten
Abel Richardson	Jona. Smeth
John Skens	Zack. Richardson
Josiah Fowle	Tomas Wymon
Josepht Skens	Bart. Richardson
Ben. Richardson	Joshuay Parse
Josiah Right	Ben Richardson, Jur.
Admon Richardson	Jacob Eames, Jun.
Zack Brooks	Silos Richardson
Joshuay Reed	John Right
Will Tay	Jona. Richardson
John Tay	John Richrdson
Joshuay Wymon	Aaron Tay
John Fox	Pall Wymon
Elezr Poole	Stuen Richards
Thomas Parmer	Nathenl Wats
Nathan Wymon	Barny Richrdson
John Duglesh	Ebrz Richrdson
Ruben Richardson	Zack. Richrdson
Hare Richardson	Will Brooks
Thomos Muthes	Zablon Richrdson

Ebnr Richrdson, Jur
Nathan Richardson
Samll. Thompson
Lanrd Fowle

Joseph Fowle
Jacob Eames
Josephel Brown

CAPTAIN JOSHUA WALKER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT CONCORD.

"A muster Roll of Capt. Joshua Walker's Company under the Command of Colonel David Greene of the 2d Regiment of Foot in the County of Middlesex."
Lexington Alarms, XIII, 155.

<i>Captain</i> Joshua Walker	Alexander Ross
<i>First Lieutenant</i> , Jona. Tidd	(?) Reed
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> John Wood	(?) Read
	(?) Read
	(?)
<i>Ensign</i> , Jos. Johnson, 3d	Tho Skilton, Jun.
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml. Dean	Dayz Skilton
<i>Sergeant</i> Jacob Caldwell	Luther Simonds
<i>Sergeant</i> Nathl. Cutler	Jona. Simonds
<i>Sergeant</i> Ezra Wyman	Calvin Simonds
<i>Corporal</i> Isaac Buxton	Abijah Smith
<i>Corporal</i> Ruben Kimbal	Timothy Twist
<i>Corporal</i> James Read	David Tweed
<i>Drummer</i> Jacob Winn	Increas Winn
Abraham Andrews	Timothy Wilson
John Alexander	Abel Wyman
Giles Alexander	Eliaphaz Wyman
David Blanchard	Edward Wilk (?)
David Blanchard, Junr.	Saml. Johnson
James Tomson, Junr.	Timothy Winn, Junr.
<i>Corporal</i> John Cal (?) h	Amos Blodget
Ebenzr. Cummings	Solomon Wood
David Cummings	John Cheever
William Carter, Jr.	Nehh. Wyman
Nathl. Cutler, Junr.	Amos Read
Saml. Cutler	James Twist
Andrew Dodge	John Gleason
(?) Dean	Thos. Gleason

David Daniels
 Elkanah Welsh
 (?) na. Proctor
 Nathl. Wyman
 Benja. Stratton
 Benj. (?) yel
 Joseph Giddens
 Joshua Jones
 William Johnson
 Wm. Johnson, Junr.
 James Johnson
 Azel Johnson
 Shuball Johnson
 Abiather Johnson
 Isaac Jaquwith
 Jona. Jones
 Jona. Johnson
 Jona. Johnson, Junr.
 Joatham Johnson
 John Kembal
 Josh. Kembal
 Wm. Lock ,
 Amos Lock
 Thos. Lock, Junr.
 Thos. Larrabe
 Isaac Men(?)
 Ina (?)t
 Saml. Nevers
 Saml. Nevers, Junr.
 Joshua Read
 Micah Read
 Nathan Dix

Stephen Bennet
 Tho Bennett
 James Bennett
 Ebenr. Ne (arman?)
 Cate Simonds
 Nathl. Trask
 David Trask
 Benja. Kendal
 Selverus Wood
 Abram. Alexander
 Benja. Blanchard
 Thos. Dean
 Robt. Fisk
 Benja. Gloyd
 Abijah Johnson
 Ebenzr Merion
 Thos. Phillips
 Newhall Read
 John Read
 Sephen Twist
 Solomon Twist
 Jona. Tidd, Junr.
 Isaac Pierce
 Jonas Wyman
 Abel Winship
 James Walker
 Edw Wood
 Edw. Twist, Junr.
 John Bruce
 Joel Read
 Ebenr. (Lorty?)

STOW.

The men from Stow did not reach Concord in time to enter the engagement, but pursued the British so closely as to deserve especial mention.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM WHITCOM'S COMPANY.

“A list of the travel of Cap William Whitcom's

company of Stow in the County of Middlesex and the men under him belonging to the Regiment of Militia whereof James Prescott Esq. is Colonel, we in consequence of the Alarm made on the 19 of April 1775 for the defence of this Colony against the Ministerial troops &c."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 168.

Captain, Wm. Whitcom
 Lieutenant, Joseph Taylor
 Sergeant, Benj. Munro
 Sergeant, Sam. Osborn
 Sergeant, Ephm Tailor
 Corporal, Dan Hapgood
 Corporal, Sam Barnard
 Jos. Skinner
 Wm. Graves
 Thos. Wetherbe
 Jonas Hale
 Stephen Strow(?)
 Isaac Whitney
 Phinehas Stevens
 Nat. Sergeant
 Arrington Gibson
 Eph Conant
 Wm. Hoit
 Jona. Puffer
 John Eveleth
 Philemon Allen
 Daniel Gates
 Fras. Hemenway
 Dan Barker
 Jonas Adams
 Simon Puffer
 Morris McClarg
 Stephen Hale
 Jona. Piper
 Iude Wetherbe
 Solomon Taylor
 Jona. Robins
 (?) as Loring
 (illegible)

Chas Whitney
 Israel Robbins
 Chas. Brown
 John P. (?) ting
 Jona. Hall
 Willm. Walcott
 Benja. Pool
 Joseph Ellet
 Ezra Jewell
 Jason Whitney
 Abra Randall
 Jacob Stevens
 (?) Taylor
 Luke Brooks
 Stephen Brooks
 Stephen Gibson
 Thomas Brown
 Daniel Jewett
 Noah Gates
 Phinehas Gates, jr.
 Josiah Piper
 Oliver Gates
 Josiah Gilbert
 Jonah Cho (?)
 Sam Gates
 (?) Gates
 (?) Ray
 Phinehas Taylor, jr.
 John Taylor
 John Davison
 James Davison
 Sam Hapgood
 Asahel Smith
 Jacob Hale

Jas (?) Wetherbe
 Sam. Randall, jr.
 Fras. Everleth, jr.
 Silas Wetherbe
 Levi Wheeler
 Nehe. Bachelor
 Ben. Brown

Josiah Randall
 Oliver Wyman
 Robert Coolidge
 Ruben Wetherbe
 John Burgess
 Asa Parmenter

WESTFORD.

The men from Westford did not reach Concord in time to enter the engagement, but pursued the British so closely as to deserve especial mention.

CAPTAIN OLIVER BATES'S COMPANY.

"A List of the Travels & Service of Capt Oliver Bates of Westford In the County of Middlesex and the Men under him belonging to the Regiment of Militia where of James Prescott Esq. is Coll We in Consequence of the Alarm made on the 19th of April 1775 Marched from home For the Defence of this Collony against the Ministerial Troops."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 216.

Captain, Oliver Bates
Lieutenant, David Goodhoe
Second Lieutenant, John Abbot
Sergeant, Thomas Rogers
Sergeant, Solomon Spaulding
Corporal, Joseph Prescott
Corporal, Daniel Goodhoe
Corporal, John Prescott
Drummer, Timothy Cummings
 William Nichols
 John Hadley

Ephraim Bixbe
 Levi Bixby
 Jacob Bixbe
 Nathaniel Cummings
 Abel Read
 David Dutton
 Amos Fletcher Jor
 Joseph Fletcher
 Peletiah Wright
 Timothy Prescott
 Jonas Prescott 3d
 Ephraim Wright
 Joseph Wright Jor
 Jonas Holding

David Bixbe
 Abel Boynton
 Ephraim Dutton
 Benjamin Eastabrook
 Josiah Fletcher
 Ephraim Haild

Nathaniel Prentice
 Stephen Read
 Silas Spaulding
 Jonathan Hadley
 John Barrot

CAPTAIN JONATHAN MINOT'S COMPANY.

"A list of the Travil and Servis of Capt Jonathan Minot of wesord In the County of Middlesex and the men under him belonging to the Regement of Melitia where of James Prescott Esq. is Colonel We in Consequence of the alarm made on the 19th of April 1775 marched from home for the defence of this Colloney against the Minesterial Troops &c."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 194.

Captain, Jonathan Minot
First Lieutenant,
 Zaceheus Wright
Second Lieutenant, Leonard
 Proctor
Sergeant, Aaron Parker,
 jun.
Sergeant, Gershom
 Fletcher
Sergeant, William
 Hildreth
Sergeant, Samuel White
Corporal, Nehemiah Green
Corporal, Amos Wright
Corporal, Hosea Hildreth
Drummer, Jonathan Minot,
 Junr.
 John Robins
 Thomas Meads
 John Robins, Junr.
 Peter Robins

David Parker
 Job Dodge
 Benjamin Osgood
 James Wright
 Ebenezer Parker
 Francis Kidder
 Thomas Kidder
 Rogers King
 Amos Parlin
 Francis Laughton
 Joshua Reed
 Elijah Hildreth
 John Pushee
 Peter Brown
 Zechariah Robins Junr.
 Abijah Mason
 Nathaniel Holmes
 Francis Smith
 Charles Proctor
 Ceasor Bason
 Aaron Blood

CAPTAIN JOSHUA PARKER'S COMPANY.

"A Return of the mens Names & When entered the Service."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 56.

<i>Captain</i> , Joshua Parker	Isaac Green
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Thomas Rogers	Ephraim Heald
<i>Sergeant</i> , Solomon Spaulding	Edward Haws
<i>Sergeant</i> , Nehemiah Green	Samuel Keyes
<i>Sergeant</i> , Silas Proctor	John Parker
<i>Sergeant</i> , Jonathan Minott	John Pushee
<i>Corporal</i> , Peter Brown	Oliver Read
<i>Corporal</i> , Levi Temple	Stephen Read
<i>Corporal</i> , Jonas Harding	Francis Smith
<i>Fifer</i> , Ephrm. Spaulding	Silas Spaulding
<i>Drummer</i> , Isaac Parker	Joseph Underwood
Calvin Blanchard	Jacob Wendol
Aaron Blood	James Parry
Ebenezar Chandler	George Deal
Samuel Craft	Jonas Blogget
Ephraim Dutton	Nathaniel Holmes
Ephraim Chamberlin	Joseph Minott
Benjamin Easter Brooks	Jonathan Hadley
Levi Fletcher	John Gordon
Joshua Fassitt	<i>Lieutenant</i> , Ameziah Fassett
Josiah Fletcher	

DRACUT.

The men of Dracut did not reach the scene of actual conflict but tried to, and came so near the British rear guard as to deserve a place in this record.

CAPTAIN PETER COBURN'S COMPANY.

"Muster roll of Capt Peter Coburn Company of minute men under the Command of Colo. Bridge"

Lexington Alarms, XII, 25.

<i>Captain</i> Peter Coburn	Hencksn. Richardsn
<i>Lieutenant</i> Josiah Foster	Hencksn Richardsn
<i>Lieutenant</i> Ebenr Varnum	Zebh. Jones
<i>Sergeant</i> Miles Flint	Micah Heldreth
<i>Sergeant</i> Isaac Bradly	James Varnum
<i>Sergeant</i> Parker Varnum	Jos. Hunt
<i>Drummer</i> Wm. Webster	Phineas Coburn
Josiah Hildrick	Jona. Hamlet
Samuel Barron	John Varnum
John Bowers	Benja. Barron
Edwd. Wyman	Jonas Varnum
Saml. Coburn	John Bradly
Wm. Hildrick	Jonas Whiting
Leonard Coburn	Josiah Fox
Hezh. Coburn	Abijah Fox
Bradly Varnum	Solo. Wood
Peter Hezeltine	Jona. Richardson
Jona. Parkhurst	Abijah Hill
Isaac Merrill	Benja. Crosby
Solo. Hill	Jona. Jones

CAPTAIN STEPHEN RUSSELL'S COMPANY.

"A Muster Roll of the Company of Militia under the Command of Capt. Stephen Russell of Dracutt in Colo. Greens Regt. that march'd on ye 19th of Ar D. 1775, against the Ministerial Troops &c."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 79.

<i>Captain</i> Stephn. Russell	Jos. Hebbard
<i>First Lieutenant</i> Ephm. Coburn	Jas. (y ? y)
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Abra. Coburn	(?) Crosby, Junr.
<i>Sergeant</i> Matthew Parker	Obadh. Richardson
<i>Sergeant</i> Benja. French	Zachr. Goodhue, Jr.
<i>Sergeant</i> Timo. Barker	Wm. Hildreth
Reuben Sawyer	Robert Nicklas
David Jones	Caleb Austin
Saml. Brown	Ezra Coburn
Moses Goodhue	Saml. Piper
John Austin	Ephrm. Wright
	David Austin
	Wm. Farnum

Hincher Parker
 John Harvey
 James Manser
 Wm. Lyndsey
 Wm. Coburn
 Francis Sawyer
 Jeshua Pilsbery
 James Harvey
 Wm. Taylor
 David Trull
 Thomas Taylor
 David Jones, Jr.
 Ephraim Hall
 Ephraim Parker
 Ezekiel Cheever
 Timothy Fry
 John Wood
 Stephen Wood
 Elipha. Fox
 Caleb Sawyer
 Job Coburn
 Wm. Clough
 Nehh. Flint
 Hugh Jones
 Jesse Adams
 George Burns
 Kindal Parker
 James Davis
 Mitchell Calley
 Green Parker
 James Sprague
 Moses Davies

David Blood
 Joseph B. Varnum
 Abijah Wood
 Jacob Coburn
 Thomas Varnum
 James Reed
 Jona. Coburn
 Jona. Taylor
 Wm. Wood
 Jonas Richardson
 Simon Fox
 John Gilcrest
 Bartho. Massey
 David Fox
 Uriah Coburn
 David Adams
 John Bowers
 John Taylor
 Wm. Harvey
 John Hancock
 Danl. Clough
 Solo. Jones
 Moses Barker
 David Clement
 David Lyndsey
 Timo. Davis
 John Barron
 John Thissell
 John Roper
 Thomas Wright
 Timo. Brown, Jr.

CAMBRIDGE.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL THATCHER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT LINCOLN.

“A Muster Roll of the Company under the Command of Capt. Saml Thatcher in Colo Gardner's Regiment of Militia which Marched on the Alarm April 19 1775.”

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 143.

<i>Captain</i> Samuel Thatcher	Philemon Hastings, 2d
<i>Lieutenant</i> John Walton	Thomas Hastings
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Jotham Walton	Stephen Hastings
<i>Sergeant</i> Josiah Moore	Will Manning
<i>Sergeant</i> Joseph Bates	Abel Moore
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml. Butterfield	Alexander Nelson
<i>Sergeant</i> James Kittle	John Phillips, Junr.
<i>Corporal</i> Thomas Fillebrown	Thomas Prentice
<i>Corporal</i> Belcher Hancock	Nathl. Prentice
<i>Drummer</i> Joshua Gammage	Daniel Prentice
<i>Drummer</i> Will Bradish	Samll. Prentice
Joseph Ayres	Israiel Porter
John Batherick	Stephen Palmer, junr.
Will Bordman, Junr.	Joseph Palmer
Oliver Brown	James Stone
Benja. Butterfield	Robert Treadwell
Edmund Bowman	Josiah Temple
Will Brewer	Ebenr. Wyeth
John Caldwell	Jonas Wyeth
Walter Coxs	Jonas Wyeth, junr.
Sam Coxs	Noah Wyeth
Joseph Coxs	Joseph Wyeth
Solomon Cooper	John Wyman
Henry Dickson	Nathan Watson
Isaiah Dickson	Joshua Walker
John Dickson	John Warland
John Euers	Thomas Warland
Ebenr. Fisher	Nathl. Wait
Stephen Frost	Thomas Barrett
Jonathan Frost	James (Reed ?)
David Frost	John Butterfield
John Frost	Edward Fillebrown
Ebenr. Fessenden	John Prentice
Stephen Goddard	Parson Smith
Benj Goddard	John Haven
Thos. Goddard	(Blank) Bangs
Nathaniel Goddard	(Blank) Killam
Torry Hancock	Cato Stedman, a negro
	Cato Bordman, Do

FOR CAPTAIN LOCKE'S COMPANY SEE UNDER
ARLINGTON.

NEWTON.

CAPTAIN PHINEHAS COOK'S COMPANY, UNDER
COMMAND OF JOHN MAREAN, CAPTAIN-
LIEUTENANT.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT LEXINGTON.

"A Muster Role of the Several persons that
Marched from Newton to head Quarters at Cam-
bridge on the nineteenth Day of April 1775 on the
Alarem under the Command of John Marean, Capt.
Lieut."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 20.

<i>Captain</i> Phinehas Cook	Eliphalet Lyon
<i>Captain Lieutenant</i> John Marean	John Jarvice
	Luke Bartlett
<i>First Lieutenant</i> Joseph Craft	Joshua Jackson, Junr.
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Caleb Kenrick	Jonathan Clark
<i>Sergeant</i> Samuel Jackson	Robert Prentice
<i>Sergeant</i> John Thwing	Edward Hall, Junr.
<i>Sergeant</i> Aaron Richerdson	Thomas Hammond
<i>Sergeant</i> Semuel Giuld	Charles Winchester
Michael Jackson	Moses Fuller
Elisha Barker	Samuel Clark
Elisha Fuller	Joshua Murdock
Joshua Jackson	Benjamin Dana
John Barber	Norman Clark, Junr.
John Healy	Moses Craft
John Brown	Timothy Jackson
Joseph White	Solomon Richards
Daniel Richards	Amos Stone
	Moses Hide
	Edward Jackson

CAPTAIN AMARIAH FULLER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT LEXINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of the Several persons that
Marched from Newton to head Quarters at Cam-
bridge on the Nineteenth Day of April A D 1775 on

the Alarm under the Command of Amariah Fuller
Capt (Viz) " *Lexington Alarms, XII, 57.*

Captain Amariah Fuller
First Lieutenant Isaac
Jackson
Second Lieutenant Edward
Fuller
Orderly Sergeant Aaron
Murdock
Sergeant Samuel Wood-
ward
Sergeant Joshua Fuller
Sergeant Daniel Hide
Corporal Noah Hide
Corporal Edmund Trow-
bridge
Corporal Daniel White
Corporal Samuel Murdock
Drummer Ebenezer Wood-
ward
Ephraim Burrridge
Daniel Fuller
Richard Fuller
Joseph Bullock
Jonathan Bixby
Jonathan Shepard
Aaron Childs
Robert Bull
Benjn. Prentice
Franchis Marghil
Jonathan Cook
Amos Hide
Jonathan Williams
Elisha Saverns
William Mackintosh
Josiah Barker
Jonathan Bartlett
Daniel Cheney
John Greenwood
Joseph Adams, Junr.
William Cheney, Junr.
Richard Parks

John Shepard
(?) ah Hide, Junr.
Roger Adams
John Parker, Junr.
Moses Bartlett
Smith Adams
Samuel Miller
(Joseph Jackson), Junr.
(Above name scratched
out. F. W. C.)
John Hastings
George Bacon
Elisha Murdock
Joshua Greenwood
Slias Chubb
Nathel. Jackson
Jonathan Winchester
Phinehas Bond, Junr.
Peter Durall (Jr ?)
Samuel Trowbridge
Ebenezer Tolman
Joseph Davenport
Moses Child
Josiah Jackson
William Park, Junr.
Thomas Bogale
Aaron Hastings
John Savige
Silas Barbur
Samuel Parker
Nathaniey Seger
Jonathen Howard
(Daniel Jackson)
(Robert Dalrimple)
(Above two names
scratched out. F. W. C.)
Elisha Bartlett
Francis Blandin, Jun
Thos. Jackn. Greenwood
Jonathan Brown

Samuel Seger
(Joseph Hide, Junr.)
(Above name scratched
out. F. W. C.)

THE ALARM LIST

Joshua Fuller
Abrm. Fuller, Esq.
John Brown
Norman Clark
John Woodward
John Fuller
Samuel Crafts
Ephriam Jackson
Joseph Ward
William Clark
Stephen White
Thomas Miller
Benjamin Eddy
Peter Duval
Joseph Adams
John Margret

Alex Shepard
Henry Seger
Thomas Beal
Phineas Bond
Joshua Murdock
Isaac Williams
Nathen Morse
Jeseoph Jackson
Thomas Tolman
Francis Blandin
Josiah Knap
Jesiah Cook
John Bogel
John Murdock
Gideon Park
Enoch Hammond
Benjamin Parker
Benjm. Adams
William Hide
Josiah Child
Daniel Hammond

CAPTAIN JEREMIAH WISWALL'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT LEXINGTON.

“A Muster Roll of the Company in the American
Service upon the Alarm in Newton to Lexington
under the Command of Capt. Jeremiah Wiswall.”

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 1771.

Captain Jeremiah Wiswall
First Lieutenant Joseph
Fuller
Second Lieutenant Sam
Richardson
Sergeant Sam Hide
Sergeant William Hamond
Sergeant John Stone
Sergeant James Stone
Corporal Benj Eddy
Corporal Nath Robins
Corporal Thos Durant

John Beal
David Bartlett
Edw Converse
Caleb Whitney
Saml. Coggin
Abner Whitney
Jona. Livermore
Phinehas Robins
Thad. Whitney
Sam Draper
John Rogers
Timo. Whitney

John Adams	Elisha Robins
Jonas Stone	John Fillebrown
Daniel Hastings	David Jackson
Aaron Richards	John Wiswall
Amos Stone	Thads. Jackson
John Wood, Jr.	Jonas Jackson
Phins. Jackson	Simeon Pond
Ezra Dana	Saml. Newell
Sam Wiswall	Mr. Noah Wiswall
Henry Parker	Eben Parker
Eph Whitney	Deacon Jonas Stone
Abra. Parker	Deacon David Stone
John Kendrick	Deacon Wm. Bowles
Eben Greenwood	Mr. John Eddy
Gershom Hide	Dr. Jno. King
Andw. Whitney	Joshua Hamond
Caleb Wheaton	Joshua Flagg
Elisha Cheney	Jona. Mirick
Oliver Fenno	Thos. Wilson
Elias Fuller	John Ward, Jr.
Asa Fuller	Jesse Jackson
Allen Durant	Solomon Robins
Aaron Fuller	Simeon Chamberlain
Caleb Parker	John Wilson
Nathan Dana	Jona. Jackson
Aaron Jackson	(Ebenr. ?) Wiswall
Elisha Hide	Geo. (Teacham ?)

BROOKLINE.

CAPTAIN THOMAS WHITE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“1775 A Muster Roll of The Militia Company in Brookline Who Marched against the Ministerial Troops on ye 19th April Under ye Command of Capn Thos. White in Col. Wm. Heath's Regiment and the Time of Servis to ye 12th Day of may.”

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 176.

<i>Captain</i> Thos. White	Enoch Fish
<i>First Lieutenant</i> Caleb Croft	Saml. Winchester
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Daniel White	Joshua Winship
<i>Sergeant</i> Moses White	Aaron Child
<i>Sergeant</i> Abijah Child	John Griggs
<i>Sergeant</i> Samuel Griggs	Joseph Griggs
<i>Corporal</i> John Harris, Ju	Robert Sharpe
<i>Corporal</i> Daniel Dana, Ju	Aachabald Wares
<i>Fifer</i> Isaac Gardner	Jacob Sharpe
<i>Drummer</i> Benjn. Larnard	James Winchester
James Coledge	John Baly
Joseph Dana	Barnabas Manard
Solon. Child	Moses Johnson
Daaill Child	Thaddeous Hide
Phinehas Child	Jona. Marbel
Michael Harris	Phinehas Hammond
Royal Wood	Joel Hagar
(?)os Hide	Benja. Cox
Natha(?) Winchester	Wilm. Cox
Joshua Boylston	Jonn. Worner
Samuel White	Nathl. Meariam
Benjn. White, Jur.	Nathl. Seaver
Ebenr. Davis, Jur.	Amos Winship
John Heath	Isaac Child
David Whitcomb	Abrm. Jackson
Elisha Gardner	Jona. Jones
Benjn. Gardner	Ebenr. Bartlet
Saml. Clarke	Thads. Jackson
Gideon Tower	Stephen Sharpe
Saml. Coburn	Josha. Woodward
John Coburn	David Winchester
Thaddeus Dean	Joseph Brown
Edward White	Benjn. Brown
Saml. Croft	Benjn. Stratton
Justis Harrington	Esq White's Peter
David (? anton)	Esq Gardner's Adam
	Josha. Boylstons' Prince
	John Samson

CAPTAIN THOMAS ASPINWALL'S COMPANY.

PROBABLY ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

No claim for service and no muster roll filed with

BROOKLINE. (*Additional.*)

PART OF CAPTAIN THOMAS WHITE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of Part of the Militia Company in Brookline Who marched against ye Ministerial Troops ye 19th of April. Under ye Command of Capn. Thos. White in Col Wm Heaths Regiment. They Being in the Servis until Properly Inlisted in the Army."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 176.

Sergeant Timothy Cory
Corporal Caleb Gardner
Jonas Johnson
Ezekiel Crane
John Blandin
John Alger
John Broodrick
Thos. Champny
Wm Davis
Saml Davis
George Dunlap

John Feneey
Abner Hoit
William King
John McAlvain
Elijah Mills
Saml Merian
David Nutting
Ephraim Payson
John Spear
Silas Winchester

the Commonwealth. Names and number of men unknown.

MAJOR ISAAC GARDNER'S COMPANY.

PROBABLY ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

No claim for service and no muster roll filed with the Commonwealth. Names and number of men unknown.

WATERTOWN.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL BARNARD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"Muster Roll of the Company under the Command of Capt Samuel Barnard in the Late Col Thomas Gardners Regiment of Militia which Marched on the Alarm April 19 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 214.

<i>Captain</i> Saml. Barnard	Daniel Coolidge
<i>Lieutenant</i> John Stratton	Josiah Saunderson
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Phinehas Stearns	Moses Cooidge
<i>Ensign</i> Edward Harrington	Sith Saunderson
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml. Sanger	Francis Brown
<i>Sergeant</i> Christopher Grant	John Sanger
<i>Sergeant</i> Josiah Capen	Isaac Prentice
<i>Sergeant</i> Stephen Whitney	Tilley Read
<i>Corporal</i> Isaac Saunderson	Thos Hastings
<i>Corporal</i> Moses Stone	Abram. Whitney
<i>Corporal</i> Nathl. Bright	Amos Tainter
<i>Corporal</i> Willm. Harrington	John Whitney
Nathan Coolidge	Josiah Norcross
Willm. Leathe	David Whitney
Nathl. Benjamin	Danl. Whitney
Thos. Learnard	John Villa
Stephen Cook	Zechariah Sheed
	Danl. Mason
	Jonathan Whitney

Spencer Gooding	Benja. Learnard
David Stone	Saml. Bond
Jona. Coolidge Gooding	Jonas White
Willm. Chenery	Joel White
Thos. Stafford	Ebenr. Everitt
Richard Everitt	Thos. Prentice
Edwd. Harrington Sen.	James Mallard
Thos. Coolidge	Elnathan Whitney
Saml. Sodin	Zechariah Hicks
John Fowle	John Cook
David Capen	Nathl. Harris, Jur.
Peter Harrington	John Randall
Saml. White, Jur.	Sam Benjamin. Jur.
Saml. Barnard, Jur.	Elisha Tolmon
Jona. Bright	Jonas Barnard, Jur.
Danl. Sawin, Jur.	John Crane
Phinehas Childs	Willm. White
Joshua Stratton	Willm. Jennison
Jonas Bond, Jur.	Leonard Bond
Thos. Clark	Danl. Learnard
Richard Clark	Peter Richardson
Saml. White	Jacob Saunderson
John Remmington	Oliver Learnard
John Chennery	Jonas Learnard
Simon Coolidge, Jr	Jona. Benjamin
Danl. Cook	Moses Souter
Jona. Stone	Samuel Warirn, Jur.
(Illegible, may be Phineas Coolidge or Phineas Esel. F. W. C.)	Willm. Learnard
Benja. Capen	Elijah Feizie
John Hunt, Jur.	Oliver Munroe
Bezaleel Larnard	Willm. McCurtain
Amos Bond	Phinehas Harrington
John Bullman	Moses Hagar
Elias Tuffts	Willm. Walton
Penuel Parks	Elisha Brewer
James Austin	Jonas Coolidge
Phinehas Jenneson	Jona. Childs
Henry Bradshaw	Edmond Fowle
David Beamis, Jr	Thos. Hunt
Elkanah Wales	Stephen Harris
Jedediah Learnard	Simon Hastings
	Henry Gypson
	Danl. Jackson

Ephraim Jones
Richard Leathe
Willm. Parks
James Tufts
John Wellington
Ezekiel Whitney
Cornelius Stone

Cornelius Parks
Jedediah Leathe
Willm. Sanger
David Parker
Thos. Wellington
Saml. Warrin
Converse Spring

MEDFORD.

CAPTAIN ISAAC HALL'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A True Return of the Travel and Time of Service of the Company at Medford, under the Command of Capt. Isaac Hall in the late Colo Thomas Gardners Regiment assembled April ye 19th 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 114.

Captain Isaac Hall
Lieutenant Caleb Brooks
Ensign Stephen Hall 4th
Sergeant Thomas Pritchard
Sergeant Isaac Tufts
Sergeant Moses Hall
Corporal John Tufts
Corporal Gershom Teel
Corporal Jona. Greenleaf
Drummer Timo. Hall
Fifer Willm. Farrington
David Vinton
John Buckman
Isaac Watson
Jona. Lawrance
Jona. Davis
Abel Richardson
James Tufts, Junr.
Saml. Tufts 3d
Andrew Floyd
Benja. Floyd
Andrew Blanchard

(?) 1 Tufts
(?) hn Francis, Jr
(?) ul Dexter
(?) hn Smith
(?) Butterfield
(?) h Cutter
(?) hn Kemp
Eleazr. Putnam
James Buckman, Jr
Aaron Crowell
Jona. Tufts
(?) Peirce
(Name torn off)
Aaron Blanchd, Jr.
Richd. Cole
Wm. Binford
Thos. Bradshaw
Daniel Tufts
Peter Tufts, Jr.
Ebnr. Tufts
Isaac Cooch
Danl. Conery

Richd. Pain
Wm. Polley
Peter Conery
David Hadley
Jacob Beden
Joseph Clefton
Saml. Hadley, Jr.
Moses Hadley

John Hadley
John Callender
John Clarke
Andrew Bradshaw
Thos. Savels
Francis Hall
Benja. Savels

MALDEN.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN BLANEY'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“ A Role of the Company of the Militia that Went to Watertown By order of the Late Colo. Gardner upon the alarm on the 19 Day of April 1775 and from there to resist the Ministerial troops under the Command of Capt Benja Blaney.”

Lexington Alarms, XI, 209.

Captain Benja. Blaney
Lieutenant Nathan Lyndes
Second Lieutenant William Wait
Sergeant Amos Shute
Sergeant Nehemiah Oakes
Sergeant Jabez Lyndes
Corporal Micah Wait
Corporal, Bernard Green
Corporal Jacob Parker
Corporal Nathan Eaton
Drummer Winslow Sargeant
John Ramsdel
Joseph Lyndes, Ju.
Ezra Howard
John Vinton
Jacob Sargeant
William Sprague
Benja. Lyndes

John Prett
Eben Payne
John Grover ye 3
John Wait, Ju.
David Wait
William Dexter
Jonathan Gardner
Stephen Tufts
Samuel Wait
Unite Cox
Benja. Grover
Ebenr. Wait
Joseph Barret, Ju.
David Howard
Ezra Sargeant
Ezra Hawks
James Wade
Robert Burdit
Gidion Williams
Jacob Pratt

Daniel Chadwick
 Thomas Wait ye 3
 William Upham
 Ezra Upham
 Ezekiel Jenkins, Ju.
 Joseph Floyd
 William Low
 Joseph Hollowell
 John Jenkins
 Frances Phillips
 Barnard Newhall
 Nathan Parker
 Richard Dexter
 Timothy Tufts
 Samuel Hallowell
 Daniel Breeding
 Elnathan Breeding
 Benja. Brown
 Peter Brown

Charles Hill
 Phinehas Sprague, Ju.
 Edward Newhall
 James Green
 Silas Sargeant
 Ezekiel Jenkins
 John Green Ju
 John Gould
 Naler Hatch
 Daniel Waters
 Joseph Jenkins
 Phinehas Sprague
 David Bucknam
 William Gill
 John Grover ye 4
 Stephen Pain, Ju.
 Benja. Sprague, Ju.
 Joseph Lyndes

ROXBURY.

CAPTAIN LEMUEL CHILD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“Roxbury Decemr 16, 1775. A true and just Roll of the third Company in Roxbury commanded by Captn Lemuel Child in Colo. Wm. Heath's Regiment the 19th day of April then called to the 3d day of May and then dismissed.”

Lexington Alarms, XI, 253.

Captain Lem Child
 Lieutenant Lemuel May
 Lieutenant Isaac Williams
 Ensign Sam White
 as a Serjant
 Sergeant, Eben Weld
 Sergeant, Step. Payson
 Sergeant, Ezra Davis
 Sergeant, Isaac Sturtevant
 Corporal, Payson Williams
 Corporal. John Lowder

Corporal, Jos. Weld
 Corporal, Joseph Brewer
 William Wood
 Aaron Draper
 Ichd. Draper
 Jason Wench
 Sam Star
 Elijah Weld
 Eben Goodenough
 Abra Clarke
 Eben Pond

John Adams
 Elijah Child
 Peter Everet
 John Foster
 Peter Walker
 David White
 Wm. Gould

Asa Morse
 John Child
 Tho Parker
 Tho Dudley
 Paul Dudley
 John Foster
 Job Weld

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DRAPER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“Roxbury 7th Decem 1775. A true and just roll of the Second Company in Roxbury by Captn. William Draper in Colo William Heaths Regiment the 19th day of April then called to the 3d day of May and then dismissed.” *Lexington Alarms, XII, 50.*

Captain, Wm. Draper
Lieutenant, Thomas Mayo
Lieutenant, John Davis
Sergeant, Noah Davis
Sergeant, Paul Draper
Sergeant, Davd. Richards
Corporal, Danl. Lyon
Corporal, Davd. Baker
Drummer, William Warren
 Nat Davis
 Sam French
 Timo. Crehore
 Thad Hide
 Steph Whitney
 Sam Mayo
 Jere Bacon
 Ezra Kimball
 James Keith
 Wm. Weld
 Eben Talbot
 Vam Lauchlin, jr.
 Nat Perry
 Thos. Gates
 Benj. Corey
 Moses Griggs

Benj Weld
 Rufus Whiting
 Josiah Kenny
 Roland Clark
 Jno. Kneeland
 Timo. Lewis
 Lewis Jones
 Jona. Bird
 (?) Fuller
 Isaac Whitney
 Sam Gay
 Jona. Draper
 Nat Draper
 Jere McIntosh
 Steph McIntosh
 Joshua Pond
 Sam Richards
 John Dinsdell
 Wm. Dinsdell
 Moses Blackman
 Sam Lewis
 Jacob Whitney
 Moses Wilson
 Jacob Parker
 Eph Wilson

CAPTAIN MOSES WHITING'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of the Company under the Command of Capt. Moses Whiting, in Colo. John Greaton's Minuts Regiment."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 198.

<i>Captain</i> , Moses Whiting	William Bosson, Jr.
<i>First Lieutenant</i> , Jacob Davis	Lemuel Tucker
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , Moses Draper	Joseph Richards, Jr.
<i>Sergeant</i> , James Herring	Ebenezer Casey, Jr.
<i>Sergeant</i> , Joseph Smith	Jeames Coggen
<i>Sergeant</i> , Samuel Foster	John Mather
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Chiley Jones	Thomas Williams
<i>Corporal</i> , Gershom Jackson	Benjamin West
<i>Corporal</i> , Jacob Whitmore	Joseph Hunt
<i>Corporal</i> , Noah Parker	Nathaniel Talbut
<i>Fifer</i> , William Dorr	James Lewis
<i>Drummer</i> , John Gore	Jonathan Brintnell
Soloman Munroe	John Henshaw
John Eayres	James (Burreb?), Jr.
Nathaniel Scott	Jeremiah Masher, Jr.
Jedediah Munroe	Moses Davis
Joseph Gore	Jonathan Dorr
Stephen Mills	Michal Smith
Ebenezer Whitney	Thomas Weld
Frances Wood	Stephen Clapp
Samuel Bowman	Jacob Weld
John Dowse, Jr.	John Kneeland
Benjamin Knower	Nehemiah Davis
Moses Richardson	Ebenezer Webb
James Griggs, Jr.	George Geyer
Joseph Baley	David How
John Parker	Joshua Lewis
	David Richard

DEDHAM.

CAPTAIN EBEN BATTLE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"In the province of the Massachusetts bay County

of Suffolk A Roll made up by Capt Ebenezer Battle of Dedham fourth parish from 19 April 1775 to the 20th th of Decemr 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 241.

Captain, Eben Battle
First Lieutenant, Daniel
 Whiting
Second Lieutenant, John
 Battle
Sergeant, Sam Cheney
 Joseph Fisher
 John Knap
 Jabez Baker
 Theodore Newell, *Corp*
 John Chickering
 Eben Richards
 Moses Richards
 Hez Baute (or Bank?),
Fifer
 Samuel Richards, jun.
 David Cleveland
 Thomas Gardner
 Henry (Tiodal?)
 Nathan Metcalf
 Aaron Fairbanks
 Jeremiah Bacon
 Asa Mason
 Wm. Fisher
 James Man
 Eben Haven
 Eben Battle, Jr.
 John Cheney
 Jabez Whiting
 Luke Dean
 Joseph Chickering
 Daniel Chickering, jr.
 Elias Thomson, jr.
 Moses Bacon

Frank Battle
 (?) he Ellis
 Josiah Bacon, Junr.
 Seth Wright, Junr.
 Ephm. Bacon, Junr.
 Moses Mason
 John Mason
 Wm. Mansfield
 Sam Fisher
 (?) Richards
 Tho Burridge
 Joseph Draper, Jr.
 Timo. Allen
 Bariah Smith
 Thos. Ferret
 Davd. (Farmer?)
 Eph Wilson
 Sam Wilson
 Joseph Parker
 Peter Taft
 Oliver Kendrick
 Moses Draper
 Aaron Whiting
 Eleazer Allen
 Tho Morse
 Hezk. Allen
 Nat. Chickering
 James Draper
 John Fisher
 Asa Richards
 Sola Richards
 Ralph Day
 David Chickering
 John Draper
 Eben Smith

CAPTAIN WILLIAM BULLARD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"Dedham Decem the 15 1775 A true list of the Soldiers names in the militia company in the south parish in Dedham under the Command of Captn. William Bullard and of the days they have Spent in the public Service upon the Alarm on the 19th of April, said Company belonging to Col^o Heaths Regt."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 246.

Captain, Wm. Bullard
First Lieutenant, John Morse
Second Lieutenant, Nat Lewis
Ensign, Eben Everet
Sergeant, Asa (?) eret
Sergeant, J (?) bery
Sergeant, Icha. Gay
Sergeant, John Andrews
Corporal, David Andrews
Corporal, Ben Dean
Fifer, Elip Reade
 Ben Fisher
 Nath Bean
 Jnoa. Dean
 Jacob Jeniman
 Seth Fuller
 Robert Little
 Josiah Everet
 Sam Farington
 Philip Cobbet
 Wm. Pavet
 Eleaz Roads, Jr.
 Silas Man
 Jesse Gay
 Wm. Coney
 Daved Colburn
 Luther Bullard
 Jos Turner
 Jabez Holmes

Moses Guild, Jr.
 (Uep?) Fuller
 Ebel Everet
 Abner Fisher
 Jason Fuller
 Nat Sumner, Jr.
 Davd. Fairbanks
 Nathan Clarke
 Seth Morse
 Enoch Talbot
 Seth Farington, Jr.
 Wm. Everett
 Moses Fisher
 Benj Herring
 Wm. Kendall
 Jacob Cleveland
 John Dean, Jr.
 Timo. Lewis
 Jere Kingsbery, Jr.
 Thos. White
 Benj Lewis
 Auhelaus Clarke
 John Smith
 Benj Felt
 Jam Clarke
 Ithamar Farington
 Wm. Everett, Jr.
 Robert Little, jr.
 Edw Bullard, jr.
 Jacob Smith

CAPTAIN DANIEL DRAPER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A list of a company that marched from the third parish in Dedham in the Alarms occasioned by the Lexington battle on April 19, 1775, under the command of Capt Daniel Draper in Colo. Davis Regiment."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 33.

Captain, Daniel Draper
Sergeant, Nathan Ellis
Sergeant, Timo. Draper
Job Buckminster
David Ellis
Amasa Farington
Ezra Gay
Jerem Baker
Enoch Kinsbury
Jona. Omon
Aaron Ellis
Saml. Colburn, jr.

William Gay
Jona. Whiting
Simion Colburn
John Colburn
Joseph Dean
Andw. Lewis
Fisher Whiting
Daniel Guy
Seth Gay
Jona. Ellis
Isaac Whiting
Nath Colburn

CAPTAIN WILLIAM ELLIS'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of the Company under the command of Cap William Ellis of Col^o Heaths Regiment 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 91.

Captain, William Ellis
Lieutenant, Jona. Colborne
Sergeant, Joseph Ellis
Sergeant, Benj Fairbanks
Sergeant, Eben Fisher
Corporal, Eliph Baker
Corporal, Oliver Ottis
Corporal, William Gay
Timo. Baker
Timo. Smith
David Smith
Abner Smith

Iona. Whiting
Eben (?) ing
Ichd. Colburn
Simeon Colbon
Abel Richards
John Richards
Nath Gay
Saml. Baker
Ezra Gay
John Farington
Nat Whiting
Fisher Whiting

Isaac Everet
Sam. Pettee
Saml. Gay
David Dean

Nat Baker
Jona. Omon
Isaac Comecher

CAPTAIN DAVID FAIRBANKS'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“A List of a Party of Soldiers in a Militia Company in Dedham under the Command of David Fairbanks, and in Colo Heaths Regt. that was in the Service on ye Alarm ye 19th April 1775.”

Lexington Alarms, XII, 55.

Captain, David Fairbanks
Lieutenant, Jona. Colburn
Sergeant, Joseph Draper
Corporal, Joseph Dean
Corporal, Oliver Ellis
Abel Richards
Danl. Smith

Ezray Gay
Saml. Colburn
John Farrington
Timo. Baker
Saml. Baker
Abner Smith
Lemuel Herring

CAPTAIN AARON FULLER'S COMPAMY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“A List of the Officers and Men who march'd from Dedham first Parish on the 19th day of April 1775, on the Alarm then made, with the No. of Miles and days in Service.”

Lexington Alarms, XII, 71.

Captain, Aaron Fuller
Lieutenant, Joseph Lewis
Ensign, (?)a Avery
Sergeant, John Gay
(?) lipha Fuller
Willm. Whiting
Nathl. Kingsbury
Saml. Fales
William Richards

Nehemiah Fales
John Wilson
Ebenr. Hunting
Benjn. Davenport
Joseph Billing
Thomas Eaton
(?) ne Lewis
John Dean
John Crowser

(?) Whiting, jun.	Joshua Kingsbury, Jr.
Ebenezer Paul	Timothy Gay
Benj Farrington	Abiathar Richards, Jr.
Moses Davis	Henry Wight
(?) na. Star, jun.	Joseph Wight
(?) obert Man, Junr.	Ebenr. Farbanks, Jr.
(?) seph Onion	Joseph Dean, Junr.
(?) on Whiting	Timothy Richards, Jr.
(?) zekiah Metcalf	Jona. D (?)
(?) b Earle	David Smith
(?) n Avery	Isaac Eaton
(?) han Man	Josiah Fisher
(?) hl. Bill	Daniel Baker
(?) oses Whiting	Jesse Brown
(?) benr Gay	Timo. Whiting, Junr.
(?) nja. Haws	Nathl. Gay
(?) m. Flears	Nathl. Weatherbe
(?) l Everet, Junr.	Saml. Dogget, Junr.
(?) a Sheperd	Nathl. Everett
Calven Dana	Richd. Woodard, Jur.
Willm. Gay, Junr.	Israel Farbanks, Jr.
John Metcalf	Saml. Adams
Joshua (Fales?)	Saml. Lyon
David Bracket	Thomas Perry
Boswill Woodard	

CAPTAIN GEORGE GOULD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A List of the men that Marched From Dedham at the Allarum on the Nineteenth of Last April under the Command of Capt George Gould."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 108.

<i>Captain</i> , George Gould	Stephen Whiting
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Richard Woodward	Oliver Smith
<i>Sergeant</i> , Israel Everet	Daniel Gay, Jur.
<i>Sergeant</i> , Joseph Whiting	Jonas Humphrey
<i>Sergeant</i> , William Gay	Joseph Metcalf
<i>Corporal</i> , Israel Fairbanks	Benjamin Wetherbey
Abel Ellis	Samuel Bill
Samuel Whiting	Isaac Stowel
	Nathaniel Gay

CAPTAIN JOSEPH GUILD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A true Return of the travel and time of Service of the Minute Company and the Command of Capt. Joseph Guild of Dedham in Col Greatons Regt. Assembled on the 19th of April 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 105.

<i>Captain</i> , Joseph Guild	Seth Fuller
<i>Lieutenant</i> , John Ellis	Benjan. Fisher
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Ebenr. Newel	Saml. Fales
<i>Lieutenant</i> , John Gay	Daniel Fishar
<i>Sergeant</i> , Isaac Bullard	Hezekiah Farrington
<i>Sergeant</i> , Lews Colburn	David Fairbank
<i>Sergeant</i> , Nathle. Chickering	James Gay
<i>Sergeant</i> , Elipht. Thorp	Ebenr. Gay
<i>Corporal</i> , Amasa Farrington	Aaron Guild
<i>Corporal</i> , Asa Richards	Nathl. Gay
<i>Corporal</i> , Ambrose Davenport	Oliver Guild
<i>Corporal</i> , Ebenr. Sumner	Jonas Humfry
<i>Drummer</i> , John Colburn	David Humfry
Saml. Adams	Andrew Lewis
Thomas Akley	Jonathan Metcalf
Joseph Baker	John Morse
Joseph Bullard	Abner Pittee
Richard Belcher	Danll. Pittee
Nathan Cook	Joseah Richards
Saml. Chickering	Thadeus Richards
Oliver Chickering	John Rugglis
John Carbee	Ebenr. Smith
Thomas Colburn	Thomas Shepard
John Cardey	Elijah Scabury
Nathan Colburn	James Stevens
Willm. Dean	Lemuel Stowel
Jeremiah Dean	Timothy Stow
Andrew Everet	Adam Thorp
	Thomas Wight
	Samuel Wight
	Nathl. Wight

NEEDHAM.

CAPTAIN AARON SMITH'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Rool of Capt Aaron Smith's Company of Militia who marched in Consequence of the Alarum Made on the 19th of April last in the Regiment where of William Heath Esqr was the Col. as Follows viz."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 98.

<i>Captain</i> , Aaron Smith	Benjamin Mills, Junr.
<i>Lieutenant</i> , Moses Bullard	Jonathan Kingsbery
<i>Ensign</i> , Josiah Upham	Samuel Pratt
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Bacon	Joseph Kingsbery, Junr.
<i>Sergeant</i> , William Fuller	Samuel Woodcock
<i>Sergeant</i> , Samuel Kilton	Jonathan Dunn
<i>Sergeant</i> , Joseph Daniell	Jeremiah Smith
<i>Corporal</i> , Enock Kingsbery	Issachar Pratt
<i>Corporal</i> , Jonathan Smith	Abner Felt
<i>Corporal</i> , Joseph Drury	Philip Floyd
<i>Corporal</i> , Jeremiah Daniell	Timothy Bacon
<i>Drummer</i> , Joseph Mudy	Samuel McIntire
Jonathan Whittemore, Junr	Solomon Flagg
Stephen Bacon, Junr.	Peter Jenison
Isaac Bacon	Joseph Kingsbery, Jun
Moses Fuller	John Bullard
David Trull	Jeremiah Gay
Samuel Bracket	Eliphelet Kingsbery, Junr.
Lemuel Bracket	Jonathan Huntting
Zebadiah Pratt ,	Joseph Haws, Jun
John Slack	Aaron Smith, Junr.
Samuel Baley	Ebenezer Huntting
John Smith, Junr.	Amos Edes
Daniel Huntting, Junr.	Jeremiah Edes
Joseph Haws	Samuel Smith
Moses Daggett	Moses Huntting
William Kingsbery	Collins Edes
Daniel Ware	John Smith the 3d
Timothy Huntting	Ithamar Smith, Junr.
Samuel Daggett, Junr.	John Fuller
Seth Broad	Luke Mills

Uriah Collier, Junr.
Seth Pratt
Moses Bacon
Israel Huntting
William Huntting

Samuel Ward
Noah Millard, Resident in
Needham
Abel Smith, Natick

CAPTAIN ROBERT SMITH'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of The Company under the Command of Capt Robert Smith in Colonel William Heaths Regiment Needham January 2 1776."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 92.

Captain, Robert Smith
Lieutenant, Oliver Mills
Ensign, Silas Alden
Sergeant, Elisha Mills,
killed
Sergeant, Jona. Gay
Sergeant, Tho Fuller
Sergeant, Elias Fuller
Corporal, Sam Alden
Corporal, Sam Fisher
Corporal, Euahim Cooke
Corporal, Eben Day
Drummer, Eben Clark
Fifer, Josiah Fisher
John McIntosh
Jona. Parker, killed
Isaac Shepard
Josiah Eaton, Jun
Sam Ware, Jun.
Nath Willson
Richard Blincome
Moses Bacon
Jeum Eaton
Elmon Tolmon
Eben Wilkenson
Sam Edes
Timo. Dewing
Benj Ware

Amos Fuller, Jr.
Benjamin Mills, Jun.
Joseph Stowell
Aaron Paine
Josiah Lyon, Jun.
Daniel Wright
Joseph Ware
Eben Richardson
Thomas Fisher
David Nowell
Simeon Fisher
Elijah Fuller
John Tolman
Jonathan Ware
Jona. Kingsbery
Sam Paine
Theop Richardson, Jr.
Solomon Fuller
Nath Fisher, Jr.
Ezra Mills
Aaron Ayers
Philip Mills
William Eaton
Lem Eaton
Aaron Fisher
Lemu. Mills
Timo. Fisher
Robt. Fuller, Jr.

Joseph Colburn
 Jos Colburn, Jr.
 Jou Woodcock
 Nathan Newell
 John Bird
 Wm. Smith
 Eben Clark
 Sam Wight
 Timo. Broad
 Josiah Newell, Jr.

Josiah Dewing
 Aaron Smith, Jr.
 David Mills
 Uriah Cotter
 Phinehas Cotter
 John Clark
 Theop Richardson
 Richd. Obrian
 John Kelley
 Richd. Richardson

CAPTAIN CALEB KINGSBERY'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“ A Muster Roll of the Travel & Service of a Company of Alarm Men in Needham under the Command of Caleb Kingsbery in Colon Aaron Davis's Regiment That March'd in Consequence of the Alarum Made on the 19th of April 1775, Which is as Followeth Vizt.”

Lexington Alarms, XII, 164.

Captain, Caleb Kingsbery
First Licutenant, John Bacon, killed
Second Lieutenant, Eleazer Kingsbery
Sergeant, Daniel Gould
Sergeant, Samuel Daggett
Sergeant, Isaac Underwood
Sergeant, Ephraim Stevens
Corporal, Samuel Brown
Corporal, Samuel Daniell
Corporal, Thomas Hall
Drummer, Ephraim Bullard
 John Fuller
 Ezekiel Richardson
 Jesse Kingsberry
 Joseph Mudy
 Henry Dewing
 Josiah Ware
 Stephen Huntting

David Hall
 Jonathan Smith
 Jacob Parker
 Moses Felt
 David Smith
 Thomas Discomb
 Isaac Goodenow, Jr.
 Abijah Mills
 Samuel Greenwood
 Josiah Lyon
 Theodore Broad
 John Edes, Junr.
 Nathan Kingsbery
 Nathanl. Chamberlain, killed
 Amos Mills, killed
 Seth Willson
 Ithamar Smith
 Henry Gale
 Nehemiah Mills, Jur.

David Hogas
Jonas Mills

Elijah Houghton

LYNN.

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL BANCROFT'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"Lynn, Muster roll of Capt Nath. Bancroft's
Compy on defence of this Colony upon April 19th
1775."

Lexington Alarms, XI, 243.

Captain, Nathl. Bancroft
Lieutenant, Jos. Gowing
Lieutenant, Nathl. Sherman
Sergeant, Thos. Townsend
(?) Timo. Munroe
Drummer, Benja. Adams
James Bancroft
Timo. Wolton
Jas. Gowing, by order went
to Ipswich Goal wth a
number of Prisoners, 67
miles
John Berry
Jesse Wellman
Ezekiel Newhall
Jona. Wellman
Jos Brown
Wm. Mansfield
Andrew Mansfield
John Swone
Jos. Jeffery, Junr.

Nathan Wotton
Onisimus Newhall
David Norhood
Wm. Norhood
Saml. Mansfield
Danl. Townsend
John Upton
John Harte
Drubbabel Hart
Thaddeus Perry
Ephraim Sheldin, Jr.
Josiah Braze
John Peloue
Jas. Brown
Abra. Upton
Aaron Aborn
Thos Wellman
Andrew Foster
Francis Shelden
Amos Smith

CAPTAIN WILLIAM FARRINGTON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"Roll of the Second Foot company of Militia in
Lynn who Marched toward Concord April 19, 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 77.

<i>Captain</i> , Willm. Farrington	Edward Treson
<i>First Lieutenant</i> , Benj Tohmon	Amos Breed
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Burrell	Enoch Mudge
<i>Sergeant</i> , John Mansfield	Stephen Larrabee
<i>Sergeant</i> , Jacob Ingalls, Jun	James Bachelor
<i>Sergeant</i> , William Newhall	John Coats
Edward Johnson	John Farrington, Jr.
Nehem Ramsdell	Jacob Ingalls
Wm. Richards	Sam Ingalls
Phinehas Sweetser	John Treson
Richd. Hill	Daniel Ingalls
Abner Alley	Daniel Parrott
Aaron Newhall	Wm. Richards, Jr.
Benja. Parrott	Benj B. Burchsted
William Whitmore	Jacob C. Graves
Abednego Ramsdell, who was killed, and lost his arms and accoutre- ments and left a poor widow.	Nath Ingalls
Eben Burrell	John Richards
Jedidiah Newhall	Eleaz Collins Ingalls
Theops. Hollowell	Theop. Burrell
Benj Burrell	Neh Ramsdell, Jr.
Robert Mansfield, Jr.	John Flagg
Joseph Richards	Fred Breed
James Richards	Joseph Ingalls
Edm Lewis, Jr.	Thos. Chittenden
	Edw. Johnson, Jur.
	John Baker
	Marston Parrot
	Ambrose Talbut
	Errors excepted

CAPTAIN RUFUS MANSFIELD'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Roll of the fourth foot Company of Militia in
Lynn who marched to Concord on the 19th April
1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 190.

<i>Captain</i> , Rufus Mansfield	<i>Sergeant</i> , Edmund Clark
<i>First Lieutenant</i> , Joseph Ballard	<i>Sergeant</i> , Henry Burchsted
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> , Dan Newhall	<i>Sergeant</i> , Nathan Atwell
<i>Sergeant</i> , Joseph Hart	<i>Corporal</i> , Ebenr. Newhall
	<i>Corporal</i> , Charles Newhall
	<i>Corporal</i> , Joel Newhall

Corporal, John Burrill
 John Burrage
 Richard Mansfield
 John Roads
 Thos. Roads
 Meshec Ramsdell
 Joel Breed
 Ephraim Breed
 Wm. Roads
 Nathan Newhall
 Zacha. Atwell
 Benja. Hudson
 John Newhall
 Daniel Tarbox
 John Farrington
 Isaac Meachem
 Nat Ramsdell
 Joseph Williams
 Thomas Newhall
 John Burrill

Andw. Newhall
 Wm. Newhall
 James Green
 Edw. Turner
 Ezekiel Molton
 James Newhall
 Allen Newhall
 (illegible)
 Solomon Newhall
 Jona. Fuller
 James Newhall
 Nat Tarbox
 Nat Tarbox, Jr
 James Robinson
 Silas Randall
 Josiah Breed, taken prisoner, confined 33 days, lost his arms & equipments wh. we refer to the honble Court

CAPTAIN EZRA NEWHALL'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"a muster Roll of the minit Company commanded by Ezra Newhall of the Town of Lynn April the 19th 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 27.

Captain Ezra Newhall
Lieutenant Thomas Cocks
Ensign John Upton
Sergeant John Botts
Sergeant Grimes Tufts
Sergeant John Watts
Sergeant John Gowen
Corporal James Edmonds
Corporal Ebenezer Mansfield
Corporal Increase Newhall
Corporal Ebenezer Stocker
Fifer Samuel Berry
Drummer William Newhall
 Joseph Alley

Rufus Brown
 John Bancroft
 Ezra Waitt
 Jonathan Briant
 Timothy Burnham
 Ralph Lynsdie
 Joshua Burnham
 Stephen Coats
 William Coats
 Ebenezer Laith
 Israel Cheever
 John Cutler
 Daniel Lynsdie
 Joshua Danforth
 Joseph Farington

Thomas Florance
 John Farington
 Thomas Hall
 James Bancraft
 Timothy Johnston
 William Johnston
 Daniel Lewis
 Benja. Meads
 John Meads
 Jonathan Newhall

Nathaniel Newhall
 Martin Parrot
 Hatharn Ramsdiel
 Jacob Ramsdiel
 Elezar Richardson
 Nehemiah Ramsdiel
 Joseph Stocker
 Ephraim Stocker
 Andrew Foster
 Jonathan Fuller

CAPTAIN DAVID PARKER'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

“A Muster roll of the first Company in ye Town
 of Lynn, that marched to Concord.”

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 45.

Captain David Parker
Lieutenant John Poole
Ensign Nathan Hawks
Sergeant Thomas Hawks
Sergeant Lemuel Allen
Sergeant Benja. B. Redden
Sergeant Nathl. Hutchinson
Corporal Jabez Newhall
Corporal Abner Cheever,
 Jr.
Corporal Saml. Mansfield
Corporal Amos Leeds
Fifer Willm. Hill
Drummer Thos. Barrey
 Ephm. Brown
 Danl. Hitchings
 Jos. Edmund
 Willm. Bordman
 Aaron Bordman
 David Fuller
 Saml. Bordman
 John Bordman
 Francis Smith

Francis Smith, Jr.
 Abijah Hitchings
 Amos Pratt
 Benja. Wilson
 Saml. Wilson, Jr.
 Jona. Brown
 Adam Hawke
 Amos Bordman
 Ezra Brown
 James Marble
 Joseph Eaton
 Thos. Hutchinson
 Jacob Newhall
 Willm. Hitchings
 John Hitchings
 John Burrell
 Amos Porter
 (Tesreel ?) Burrell
 Benja. Twist
 Thomas Mansfield
 Benja. Mansfield
 Peter Fuller
 Nathan Newhall
 Nathan Hitchings

Nathl. Byanton
Calven Newhall
Saml. Sweetser
James Lelax
John Symes
Ebenr. Stoker
David Newman
Alehony Hawks
Saml. Rhoads

Benja. Goldthwaite
Ebenr. Stacey
Iveney Bordman
Thos. Stoker
Elijah Stoker
Joshua Felt, wounded
Thos. Hadley, killed
Willm. Flint, killed

BEVERLY.

CAPTAIN DAVID DODGE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

Captain Caleb Dodge
First Lieutenant Jona.
Batchelder
Second Lieutenant Nathan
Smith
Ensign Benja. Shaw
Sergeant Jona. Batchelder
Sergeant Saml. Woodbury
Sergeant Peter Woodbury
Sergeant Benja. Jones
Sergeant Jona. Perkins
Jacob Dodge
Benja. Cressy, Jr.
Nathl. Cressy
Wm. Cammel
Jos. Raymond
Elisha Woodbery

Stephen Felton
D. Wm. Dodge
Wm. Woodbery 3d
Ebenr. Trask
Mark Dodge, Jr.
Charles Dodge
Joshua Dodge
Saml. Conant
Israel Green
Bartho. Trask
John Creesy
Nathan Creesy
Aaron Salley
Robt. Dodge
Joshua Cleaver
Jona. Dodge
Nathan Wyman

No general heading for this Roll, but the following descriptive matter at the end :

“These may certify that this list above is a true list of the Commission officers, non Commission Officers & Privates in ye alarm list under my Command in ye second Parish in Beverly wch went to assist at ye alarm at Lexington & Concord on ye 19th & 20th

day of April last. Beverly Dec ye 16th 1775 Caleb Dodge Capt.

"A True Copy. G Tailer."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 34.

CAPTAIN LARKIN THORNDIKE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

No introductory heading over this muster roll.

Various Service Muster Rolls, XX, 199.

<i>Captain</i> Larkin Thorndike	Stephen Cabott
<i>First Lieutenant</i> Joseph Wood	William Tayler
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> John Dyson	Joseph Boker
<i>Ensign</i> Theophilus Herrick	Nathaniel Lamson
<i>Sergeant</i> Moses Brown	Ezra Trask Foster
<i>Sergeant</i> Henry Herrick	Joseph Goodridge
<i>Sergeant</i> Benjamin Leech	Robert Stone
<i>Sergeant</i> John Low	James Smith
<i>Corporal</i> Sewal Tack	Timothy Leech
Robert Roundy	John Picket
Benjamin Lovett	Henry Thorndike
Solomon Loufkin	Benja. Briant
Benjamin Corning	John Low, 2d
Joseph Larken	Samuel Dane
Henry Standly	Richard Olear, 2d
William Herrick	John Morgan, 2d
Benjamin Parsons	Benja. Beckford
Andrew Smith	Benja. Adams
Elisha Woodberry	William Trask
Josiah Woodberry, Jr	Henry Herrick, 3d
Josiah Olear	Joseph Myer
Joseph Lovett, 2d	Benj Balch Lovet
Joseph Herrick	Hasadiah Smith
	Benjamin Beckford, Jr
	George Stephens

CAPTAIN PETER SHAW'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

No introductory heading over this muster roll.

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 128.

Men's Names	Nathan Raymond
<i>Lieutenant</i> Peter Shaw	Robert Baker
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Caleb Balch	Robert Cambel
<i>Clerk</i> Jona. Conant	Aaron Putnam
<i>Sergeant</i> Saml. Dodge	Eben Trask, Jr.
Joshua Corning	(?) Conant
Simeon Dodge	Wm. Trask, 2d
Jos. Poland	(?) Dodge
Israel Woodbury	Cornelius Dodge
James Dodge	Andrew Eliot
John Creesy	Israel Perkins
Abner Smith	Ebenr. Raymond
Phineas Hovey	Benja. Raymond, 2d
Benja. Woodbury	Wm. Syms
John Conant	Joseph Serbs
Gideon Rea	Timo Batchelor
Jona. Leach	Sam Nun
Saml. Conant, Jr.	Neheh Dodge
Ebenr. Worldorn	Benja. Shaw, Jr.
Nathl. Raymond	Edwd. Dodge
Barnabas Trask	Joseph Foster
	Wm. Pearce

DANVERS.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL EPES'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of the officers & Soldiers which marched on the 19th [part of a line illegible] Samuel Epes Coln Pickering's Regiment."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 82.

<i>Captain</i> Samuel Epes	<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Iras Symonds
<i>First Lieutenant</i> Benja. Jacobs	<i>Sergeant</i> James Osborn
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> Gideon Foster	<i>Sergeant</i> Jona. Tarbel, Jun.
	<i>Sergeant</i> Benj Doughty

<i>Corporal</i> Aaron Osborn	Jona. Felton
<i>Corporal</i> , John Epes	Jona. Proctor
<i>Corporal</i> Andrew Curtis	Timo. Felton
<i>Corporal</i> Isaac Twiss	Ebenr. Felton
<i>Drummer</i> Wm. Tarbel	Asa Felton
<i>Drummer</i> Abra Reddington	Thos. Andrew
Israel Osborn	Joseph Osborn, 4th
Nathan Upton	Daniel Reed
Rob Stone, Junr.	Jona. Southwick
Abel McIntier, Jr	Thomas Day
Richd. Philips	James Goldthwait
Joseph Whitemore	Joseph Ingles
John Wilson, Junr.	David Newhall
Saml. Small	Nath Fitts
Benja. Epes	Wm. Frost
Joseph Epes	Newhall Wilson
James Epes	Jona. Wilson, 3d
Wm. Southwick	Bartho. Motton
John Southwick, 3d	Hab Lynse
George Twiss	Eben Motton
John Southwick, 4	Jona. Ridney
John Curtis	John Collins
Job Willson	Jacob Reed
Robert Willson, 3d	Abijah Reed
Isaac Willson, 3d	Thos. Bond
Joshua Motton	John Setchel
Nat Goldthwait	Solomon Wyman
Daniel Motton	Saml. Stone
John Reed	James Stone
Daniel Marsh, Jr	Joseph Twist
Wm Goldthwait	Heph Twist
Marble Osborn	Wm. Perkins
Joseph Osborn, 3d	Benj Dealand, Jr
John Jacobs	Henry Jacob, Jr
Thomas Gardner, Jr.	Geo. Southwick, Jr
Sylvester Osborn	Saml. Cook, Jr.
Amos King	Eben Goldthwait
Jonathan Nurse	

CAPTAIN SAMUEL FLINT'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A muster roll of Capt. Saml. Flint's of ye Militia

in the Regiment whereof Timothy Pick'ring Junr Esqr was Colo. and who marched on the Nineteenth Day April last past, in Consequence of the Alarm made on said day, dated at Danvers Decr 20th 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 7.

Captain Samuel Flint
Lieutenant Danl. Putnam
Second Lieutenant Joseph Putnam, Jr
Ensign Israel Putnam
Sergeant Asa Upton
Sergeant Abel Nichols
Sergeant Thomas Andsaw
Sergeant Amos Tapley
Corporal Wm. Putnam, Jr.
Joseph Dwinel
Joshua Dodge
Jona. Shelden
William Goodell
Benja. Russell ye 3d
Matthew Putnam
John Hutchinson, Jr.
Aaron Tapley
Lea Preston
Aaron Gilbert
Nathl. Smith, w.t to Iph.
wth. pris. 60 m.
Jonathan Russell
Danl. Russell

John Hutchinson
Jethro Russell
Stephen Russell
George Small, Junr.
Nathl. Pope, Junr.
Joseph Tapley
Simon Mudge
Willm. Whittredge
Ebenr. McIntyer
Josiah Whittredge
John Kittle
Benjamin Nurs
Eleazer Goodall
Amos Buxton, Junr.
Peter Putnam
Reuben Barthirck
John Preston
James Burch
Daniel Lakman
Michael Cross
Israel Cheevers
Israel Smith
Eleazer Pope, Junr.

CAPTAIN ISRAEL HUTCHINSON'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of a Minute Company under the Command of Captn Israel Hutchinson."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 118.

Captain Israel Hutchinson
Lieutenant Eben Francis,
Beverly
Second Lieutenant Enoch Putnam

Ensign John Woodbury,
Bev.
Sergeant Aaron Cheever
Sergeant Job Whipple
Sergeant Asa Brown, Bev.

<i>Sergeant</i> Thomas Francis,	Wm. Warner	
do	Perley Putnam	
<i>Corporal</i> James French, do	Benj Shaw	
<i>Corporal</i> Sam Goodridge	Wm. Batchelor, Jr.	
<i>Corporal</i> Eliph Perley	Jotham Webb	
<i>Corporal</i> Francis Smith,	Elisha Dodge	Beverly
Bev.	John Dodge	do
<i>Clerk</i> Nath Oliver	Asa Herrick	do
Eben Andrews	John Jones	do
James Barley	Jona Perkins	do
Sam Chase	Sam Woodbury, Jr	do
Nat Dunton	Wm. Dodge, Jun	do
Henry Dunnett	John Bachellor, Jr	do
John Francis	Reuben Keneston	
Wm. Freetoe	Benj Shalo, Jr.	do
Nathan Putnam	Gideon Woodbury	do
James Porter	Gideon Batchelor	do
(?) Putnam, Jr.	Nath. Dodge	do
Thomas White, Jr	John Smith	Beverly
Sam Baker	W Woodbury	do
Sam Fairfield	Nathan Cleves	do
Benj. Porter 3d,	Joseph Raymond	do
Jona. Sawyer	Daniel Twist	do
Wm. Towns	Andw. Eliot	do

CAPTAIN DAVID LOWE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A roll of Capt'n Caleb Lowes Company belonging to Danvers who marched on the 19th of April last against the British troops."

Lexington Alarms, XII, 171.

<i>Captain</i> Caleb Lowe	Ezra Trask
<i>Lieutenant</i> Ezekiel Marsh,	Benja. Morton
Jr.	Abel McIntier
<i>Second Lieutenant</i> John	John Brown
Dodge	John Upton
Thomas Gardner	John Marsh
Stephen Needham	Jona. King
Benja. Needham	Jona. Trask
Hezek Dunklee	Ebenr. Sprague

Doctr. Jos Osgood
Joseph Stacey
Ezckr. Marsh
Robert Shillaber

John Motton
Thomas Whiterage
Zacha. King

CAPTAIN JEREMIAH PAGE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

No introductory heading but endorsed on back.

" Danvers

" Capt Jeremiah Pages

" Muster - roll

" Militia - Men "

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 49.

Captain Jerh. Page
First Lieutenant Jos. Porter

Sergeant Henry Putnam
Sergeant Richd. Skidmore
Corporal Saml. Stickney
James Putnam
Benja. Putnam, Junr.
Daniel Bootman
David Bootman
John Nichols, Junr.
John Brown
Jethro Putnam
Jerh. Putnam
Willm. Fenno
John Wood
Michael Webb
Benja. Kimball
Elisha Hutchinson
Asa Stickney

Mathew Whipple
Enoch Thurston
Phillip Nurs
Rob Endacott
David Felton
Daniel Verry
David Verry
Archl. Rea, Junr.
James Goddy
Nathan Porter
Saml. Whittemore
Nathl. Putnam
Peter Putnam
Saml. Fowler
Saml. Dutch
Benja. Kent
Ebenr. Jacobs, Junr.
Saml. Page
Stephen Putnam
Joseph Smith

CAPTAIN ASA PRINCE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster roll of the Men who march'd under

the Command of Capt Asa Prince on ye 19th April 1775 in defence of ye Country."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 50.

<i>Captain</i> Asa Prince	Abra. Dempsey
<i>Lieutenant</i> Ezra Putnam	Phinea. Putnam
<i>Ensign</i> Jerh. Hutchinson	Andrew Gray
<i>Sergeant</i> Benja. Gardner	Jas. Buxton
<i>Sergeant</i> Archa. Bachelor	Levi Howard
<i>Sergeant</i> Ezekl. Cooper	John White
<i>Sergeant</i> (? P ja P b dy)	Joshua Wiot
<i>Corporal</i> Elijah Wilkins	Asa Brown
<i>Corporal</i> Moses Prince	Jos. Brown
<i>Corporal</i> Jas. Putnam	Israel Curtis, Jr.
<i>Corporal</i> Aguilla Wilkins	Stephn. Nickols, Jr.
Benja. Gilford	Enos Wilkins
Israel Putnam	Arche. Kinney
Saml. Whipple	Richd. Thomas
Wm. Berry	John Flint, Jr.
Saml. Wiot	John Fuller
Amos Dwinell	Francis Peabody, Jr.
Jas. Johnson	John Wright
Peter Porter	

CAPTAIN EDMUND PUTNAM'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster Roll of alarm Company in Danvers command by Captn Edmund putnam who marched in defence of the Country on the 19th April 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 48.

<i>Captain</i> Edm. Putnam	Archelaus R(?)
<i>Lieutenant</i> Benj. Balch	John Shelden
<i>Ensign</i> Tarrant Putnam	Sam Andrews
<i>Sergeant</i> Benj. Putnam	Patrick Canell
<i>Sergeant</i> Benj. Porter	Aaron Putnam
<i>Sergeant</i> Sam Clarke	Nath. Webb
<i>Sergeant</i> Joseph Jackson	Benj. Porter, Jr.
John Nichols	Wm. Hibbord
Archelaus Date	

CAPTAIN JOHN PUTNAM'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON.

"A Muster roll of Alarm Company in Danvers commanded by Captn John putnam who marched in defence of the Country on the 19th April 1775."

Lexington Alarms, XIII, 46.

Captain John Putnam
 Lieutenant Gilbert Tapley
 Ensign George Small
 Sergeant Francis Nurss
 Sergeant Cornelius Tarbet
 Sergeant Shelton Sheldon
 Corporal John Walcut
 Clerk Asi Putnam
 Sam Cheever
 Caleb Clarke
 Peter Cross
 Jona Cutler
 Saml Marble
 Nathl Pope
 Eleazer Pope
 (? nos) Putnam
 Phinehas Putnam
 James Prince, Jr.

Daniel Prince
 Jona. Russell
 John Russell
 John Rea
 John Swinerton
 George Wiat
 Sam White
 Job Holt
 George Kelly
 (?) Buxton
 Israel Cheever
 James Swinerton
 Benj. Russell, Jr
 (Eros, or) Enos Putnam
 James Phelps Putnam
 John Oaks
 Joseph Putnam

ARLINGTON,

THEN MENOTOMY PRECINCT OF CAMBRIDGE.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN LOCKE'S COMPANY.

ENTERED THE CONTEST AT ARLINGTON, THOUGH UNDOUBTEDLY

SOME OF THE MEN WERE ENGAGED EARLIER IN

THE DAY.

No official roll filed as a claim against the Commonwealth for service on that day. For these names I am indebted to Lucius R. Paige's "History of

Cambridge," and Samuel A. Smith's "West Cambridge on the Nineteenth of April, 1775."

<i>Captain</i> Benjamin Locke	Joseph Trask, Boston
<i>Lieutenant</i> Solomon Bowman	William Pradax, Boston
<i>Ensign</i> Stephen Frost	John Stuart
<i>Sergeant</i> John Cutter	Samuel Pierce, Jr., Boston
<i>Sergeant</i> Moses Hovey	John Grimes, Boston
<i>Corporal</i> Thomas Cutter, (Jr?)	William Hopkins, Charlestown
<i>Corporal</i> John Tidd	Richard Loring, Charlestown
<i>Corporal</i> James Fowl	Ebenezer Cox, Boston
<i>Corporal</i> Seth Stone	William Adams
Jonathan Perry	Zachariah Hill
Joseph Frost	Samuel Peirce, Charlestown
Daniel Cutter, Charlestown	Andrew Mallet, Charlestown
Abraham Hill	Israel Blackinton
Job Potamea, Stoneham	William Winship
Josiah Williams	David Blodget, Stoneham
Miles Greenwood	Joseph Robinson, Lexington
Matthew Cox	Charles Cutter
Peter Stearns	Samuel Seger, Newtown
Ephraim Mullet, Charlestown	Isaiah Berjanah, Stoneham
John Fowle	Ebenezer Bowman, Lexington
John Shelden Senter, Charlestown	Richard Ketel, Boston
John Locke	Cuff Whittemore, negro
Israel Blackinton, Jr.	William Ellery, Charlestown
William Dickson, Charlestown	Cato Wood, negro, Charlestown
Andrew Cutter	Jonathan Clarke, Boston
Elisha Hastings	
Joseph Cox	
Isaac Fillebrown, Charlestown	

INDEX TO THE MUSTER ROLLS.

 *For Index to the Narrative, see page 165 of the first part.*

ACTON MEN, 10

Davis's Company, 11
Hunt's Company, 11
Robins's Company, 11

ARLINGTON MEN, 75

Locke's Company, 75

BEDFORD MEN, 11

Moore's Company, 11
Willson's Company, 13

BEVERLY MEN, 67

Dodge's Company, 67
Thorndike's Company, 68
Shaw's Company, 68

BILLERICA MEN, 14

Crosby's Company, 14
Farmer's Company, 15
Stickney's Company, 16

BROOKLINE MEN, 45

White's Company, 45
Aspinwall's Company, 46
Gardner's Company, 47

CAMBRIDGE MEN, 40, 75

Locke's Company, 75
Thatcher's Company, 40

CHELMSFORD MEN, 16

Barron's Company, 16
Parker's Company, 18

CONCORD MEN, 7

Brown's Company, 8
Miles's Company, 9
Minot's Company, 10
Barrett's Company, 10

DANVERS MEN, 69

Epes's Company, 69
Flint's Company, 70
Hutchinson's Company, 71
Lowe's Company, 72
Page's Company, 73
Prince's Company, 73
Edmund Putnam's Company, 74
John Putnam's Company, 75

DEDHAM MEN, 53

Battle's Company, 53
Bullard's Company, 55
Draper's Company, 56
Ellis's Company, 56
Fairbanks's Company, 57
Fuller's Company, 57
Gould's Company, 58
Guild's Company, 59

DRACUT MEN, 38

Coburn's Company, 38
Russell's Company, 39

FRAMINGHAM MEN, 18

Edget's Company, 18
Emes's Company, 20
Gleason's Company, 20

LEXINGTON MEN, 5

Parker's Company, 5

LINCOLN MEN, 13

Smith's Company, 13

LYNN MEN, 63

Bancroft's Company, 63
Farrington's Company, 63
Mansfield's Company, 64
Newhall's Company, 65
Parker's Company, 66

- MALDEN MEN, 50
Blaney's Company, 50
- MEDFORD MEN, 49
Hall's Company, 49
- NEEDHAM MEN, 60
Aaron Smith's Company, 60
Robert Smith's Company, 61
Kingsbery's Company, 62
- NEWTON MEN, 42
Cook's or Marean's Company, 42
Fuller's Company, 42
Wiswall's Company, 44
- READING MEN, 21
Bacheller's Company, 21
Eaton's Company, 22
Flint's Company, 23
Walton's Company, 24
- ROXBURY MEN, 51
Child's Company, 51
Draper's Company, 52
Whiting's Company, 53
- STOW MEN, 34
Whitcom's Company, 34
- SUDBURY MEN, 25
Cudworth's Company, 25
Haynes's Company, 26
Locker's Company, 27
Nixon's Company, 27
Smith's Company, 28
Stone's Company, 29
- WATERTOWN MEN, 47
Barnard's Company, 47
- WESTFORD MEN, 36
Bates's Company, 36
Minot's Company, 37
Parker's Company, 38
- WOBBURN MEN, 30
Belknap's Company, 30
Fox's Company, 31
Walker's Company, 33

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 011 712 209 8